

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 08714 545 2

\* H530a110

Suffolk Manorial Families.



VOL. III.

PART 1.

12 1/2 x 8 1/2

4530 x 10  
327-1912

# SUFFOLK MANORIAL FAMILIES,

BEING

## The County Visitations and other Pedigrees,

EDITED, WITH EXTENSIVE ADDITIONS.

BY

JOSEPH JAMES MUSKETT,

*Honorary Member of the Suffolk Institute of Archaeology, Corresponding Member of the  
Historic Genealogical Society of New England.*

It is the Editor's desire to make this work an exhaustive *resumé* of the Genealogy of the Shire. It will be issued, to Subscribers only, in Parts of forty pages, price 5s. each, and the number will be restricted to 250 copies. Communications to be addressed to the Editor, 11, Talbot Road, South Tottenham, London

---

PRIVATELY PRINTED.

---

EXETER :

WILLIAM POLLARD & Co. LTD., PRINTERS & LITHOGRAPHERS, NORTH STREET.

1910.



# Reeve of Bury.

## Armorial Bearings.

The Arms which accompany the pedigree of Reeve of Bury in Harvey's Visitation of Suffolk, 1561 (*Harl. MSS. 1103, fol. 24b*), are Argent, on a fess engrailed Sable, between three escallops Azure, as many eagles displayed Or. A mullet for difference.

These Arms were granted by Thomas Wriothely, Garter, and Thomas Benolt, Clarencieux, to John Reve als Melford, Abbot of St. Edmund's Bury, by patent under their hands and seals, bearing date the 5th of Henry the Eighth, 1513.

This coat was confirmed to Edward Reeve of Bury St. Edmunds, the Abbot's nephew, by Robert Cook, Clarencieux, under his hand and seal of office, in the 18th year of Queen Elizabeth, 1576.

The Crest accompanying the Reeve pedigree in *Harl. MS. 1560, fol. 29b*, is a squirrel proper sejant, collared Or, holding a nut in its paws. In *Harl. MS. 1177, fo. 24*, it is apparently a crow's head erased Or, collared Sable. It has however been variously described as an eagle's head and a griffin's head. There is no Crest upon record to Reeve of Bury at the College of Arms.

The Arms on the monument to Roger Reeve, who died in 1691, and Elizabeth Wilcox, his wife, in St. Sepulchre's Church, Holborn Viaduct, London, are Reeve, as above, impaling Wilcox, Ermine, a chief chequy Or and Gules.

## Will of Alice Reeve al's. Leder, 1505.

The first day of August 1505, I Alice, late the wife of Roger Reve, and aftir that the wife of Withm Leder, late of Melforde in the dioç of Norwich, make my testament and last will. I bequeth my soule vnto almighty god, to o<sup>r</sup> blissed lady seynt Mary virgyñ, and to all seyntes. And my body to be buried in the pisshe church of Melforde, wheñ my husband lyeth buried. I will that my husband's will, Roger Reve, and also John Feremanny's will to whom [he] was executo<sup>r</sup>, be fulfilled. I bequeth to Dañ John my son x<sup>li</sup>, also my sil<sup>u</sup> peçe, and aft<sup>r</sup> his deceese it shall remayn vnto John Whitney. Vnto Dañ Symon my broder x<sup>li</sup>s. Roger my son shall haue to hym & his heyres my Taverne with the chamb<sup>r</sup> and soler ou<sup>t</sup> the same, he [to] pay unto Agnes his sister liij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; he and his heyres to susteyne and repaire the Crepelyng bitwene the sola<sup>r</sup> and my teñte, late Robert Colettes, therto adioyned. The same Roger shalhaue the half of my gardeyn, so that he make a sufficient fense. And also that he cause a pcell of the Teynto<sup>r</sup> yarde fensed into the sayd gardeyn to be deli<sup>u</sup>ed vnto said Agnes my daughter. My said son shall haue my two pastures called Bulney Apulton. I will that my dough<sup>t</sup>

shalhaue my land arrabull in Nether bulney. I bequeth vnto Margaret, my doughter, vi<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> and a remnant of violet to make hir a gowne. Agnes, my dought<sup>r</sup>, shalhaue said teñt late Robert Colettes, except those pcelles which I have assigned vnto Roger my soñ. Also vnto the same Agnes and Margarete hir suster all that I haue in the said Taūne equally. Vnto John Whitney xl<sup>s</sup> & to Thomas Reve xl<sup>s</sup>, whan they come to their full age. To Marion my doughter my best gowne, my best Kyrtil, my Rede bedes and my yongest cowe; also my blew corse gyrdell and my rede corse harneysed w<sup>t</sup> silu. All my stuff of houshold to my said childern, Roger, Marion, Margaret and Agnes, to be equally devided by my said soñ Dañ John. Myn executo<sup>r</sup> shalnot be compelled by any lawe to pay any of my forsaid bequests but as they may be levied of my dettes. The residue not bequeathed I comytt vnto Dañ John my soñ that he dispose therof as to hym shall seme to be moost to the pleasur of god and helthe of my soule, whom I ordeyne and make to be myn executor. Probatum xx<sup>o</sup> die Octobris 1505 ju<sup>r</sup> Roberti Whitney vt coñissa fuit Dompno Johanni executori.

P.C.C. 37 Holgrave.

### Will of Roger Reeve, 1538.

I Roger Reeve of Bury saint Edmunde, Clothmaker, the xxvii day of August, 1538, and in the xxx yere of the Reigne of our moost dred soueraigne King Henry the viij<sup>th</sup>, do make and establishe this my pñt testament. I coñende my soule to almighty god, my only creato<sup>r</sup> and Redemer, to our lady saint Mary, his blissed mother, and to the Communyon of Saintes; my body to be buried in halowed sepulture. To the Elymozynary of the Monastery of Bury v<sup>s</sup>. And for the helthe of my soule, and all x<sup>p</sup>en, I will an honest preest shall singe for me in the Church of saint Mary by the space of fyve yeres, having yerely for his stipende nyne markes. Neuertheles yf Sir Norman, nowe p<sup>i</sup>she preest of the church, will goo to Cambridge to study, then I will that he shalhaue thre yeres suice therof at Cambridg, and after come ageyn to Bury, and singe in the church of Saint Mary by the space of the other twoo yeres. Fyve poundes to be delt to poure people at home in their house within Bury, at my burying day, over and besides the charges of my funeralles. I will that ffourty shillinges be spent at viij<sup>th</sup> day. I will that fyve poundes be deltt to poure ffolkes at my xxx<sup>th</sup> day, and other fyve poundes at my yere day, and euery yere after, by the space of foure yeres, for masse and dirige x<sup>s</sup> in Saint Mary church. I geve to Margaret my wife twoo hundreth markes. To John my sonne ffourty poundes. Also I geve vnto the said John the money which the parson of Nowton must paye me for the house which I sett vpon Inghm parsonage, according to the coveuñt made betwene me and said parson. To Edward Reve my son twenty poundes: all my grene and redde woolle lying at Devye in the horsse market. Vnto Edmunde Reve my sonne twenty poundes; foure poundes to apparell him and his wife; [and] ffour score of my wethers going in Westeley flock, either to sell them or kepe them, as it shall please my lorde Abbott of Buryc to devise. Vnto Joane my daughter twenty poundes [and] thre poundes to bye hir maryinge apparell. I will that Margaret my wife haue all my woode lying in my yarde. All my shepe going at the Est gate Bernys [to] be equally devided betwene my wife and John Reve my sonne. To John Reve my sonne the cuppe w<sup>t</sup> the cover, my Salt w<sup>t</sup> the couer double gilts, and one doseyn of siluer spones. To Edward Reve my sonne the cupp whiche I haue in gage of John Cooke for six poundes xv<sup>s</sup>. All the Residue of my plate and Jewelles to

Margaret my wife. Except my hoope of golde, which Thomas Andrewe of Bury nowe hath in keping, which I bequeth to John my son. Edward Page shal haue tenne poundes of Edward Reve my sonne. [Many bequests to friends and servants follow.] To John Wary, Surgen, my best gown, my best Jaket and my best doblet. All the Residue of my goodes [to] my Executours, whom I ordeyn my brother the Abbot of Bury, and for his paynes I geve vnto his Lordship tenne poundes sterling. Probatum quarto die ffebruarii 1538 juramento Dompni Johis Abbatis monasterii de Bury executoris.

P.C.C. 24 Dingley.

### Will of John Reeve al's. Milforth, 1540.

The xxvi<sup>th</sup> daye of Marehe, 1540, I John Reve, Clerke, alias Milforth, make my last will. I bequeith my soule vnto Almyghtie God & to all the holye companye of hevyn & my bodie to holye sepulture in the Churche of o<sup>r</sup> bliside ladie, Seyncte Marye, w<sup>th</sup>in the towne of Burie seinct Edmund. And wheras by o<sup>r</sup> moste drede & souaig<sup>n</sup>e lorde, the King's grace y<sup>t</sup> nowe ys & his gracyous eouncill of his courte of th' augmentacon of the Revenues of his erowne, it was ordeyned y<sup>t</sup> Clement Heigh<sup>m</sup> of Chevington, co. Suff., shulde paie vnto me, as Executor vnto my brother Roger Reve, twoo hundreth & twentie poundes, of the whiche s<sup>u</sup>me there is nowe due vnto me cviii<sup>li</sup>, I will the seide Clement shall pay [it] vnto psonnes as herafter I shall name. Fyrst, vnto e<sup>y</sup>e on of my sister Bacon's children, y<sup>t</sup> is to saye vnto y<sup>e</sup> wiff of John Fryer the elder, the wiffe of John Aldh<sup>m</sup>, the wyffe of George Tailour, the wiffe of the younger Fryer, the somme of tenn poundes. And also to the children of my suster Munnyng, y<sup>t</sup> is to saye, Margaret Wyngfelde, the wife of Thom<sup>s</sup> Wyngfelde of Sandwicke, Katheryne the wife of John Worlyche & Elizabeth Munnyng, to e<sup>y</sup>e of them tenn poundes. Saide Clement Hiegh<sup>m</sup> shall paie yerlie towards the ffynding an honest preest to synge in the seide churche, by the space of twentie yers, for my ffather & my mother's soules, my brother Roger Reve soule, my soule & all cristen soules, five marekes yerly, vnto s<sup>u</sup>me the lxvi<sup>li</sup>, xiijs, iiij<sup>d</sup>. I will y<sup>t</sup> seide Clement do paie vnto John Wynkfilde, the sonne of Thom<sup>s</sup> Wynkfelde of Sandwicke, xx<sup>li</sup>, and vnto John Fryer, the sonne of said John Fryer the elder, xx<sup>li</sup>, and unto the eldest sonne of the younger Fryer, to either of them xx<sup>li</sup> marekes; also to the eldest sonne of John Aldh<sup>m</sup>. I give to the daughter of Roger Reve, my brother, whiche is married vnto oon . . . Laye of Burie, tenne poundes. Vnto my suster Munnyng my beste goune elothe, which ys yet onmade [&] one half of my best carpet. Vnto Elizabeth Monnyng, seid suster's daughter, my gilte euppe w<sup>th</sup> the cover, the whiche is a hand holding an aeorne, [also] my best ryng with a Dyamonte in the seid ring. Vnto Anne the wyfe of Clement Heigham, my best ring sett w<sup>th</sup> Torkkeys, the whiche of longe tyme I haue benne wonte to weare. Vnto my Ladie Tyrrell, twoo hogshedes of Clarrette wyne & xx<sup>li</sup> gallons of wyne saeke. Vnto Syr Thom<sup>s</sup> Stokes, clarke, my best stonyng Cuppe of Silver & gilt, w<sup>th</sup> the Cover, and my best goune furrid w<sup>th</sup> boodger. I give vnto S<sup>r</sup> Willm Bukkell, Chappelyn, my seonde stonyng cuppe of siluer & gilte, w<sup>th</sup> the cover, and my goune flurrid w<sup>th</sup> eonnye. Vnto John Kinge, chapleyne, in moneye xl<sup>s</sup>, my thirde cuppe of siluer & gilt w<sup>th</sup> a couer, my short goune w<sup>th</sup> my two furride cottis. Vnto Thom<sup>s</sup> Heydon, my servu<sup>n</sup>te, my best horse. Vnto Thom<sup>s</sup> Tirrell, my servu<sup>n</sup>te, my seonde horse. I give vnto Elyzabeth Heigham, the daughter of Clement Heigham, on stonyng cuppe of siluer and gilte w<sup>th</sup> a cover. Vnto John Wyngfeld,

sonne of Thom<sup>as</sup> Wyngfeld of Sandwiche, John Fryer sonne of John Fryer, John Reve, Edwarde Reve, ffether beds, chambir hangynges, gobletts &c. Vnto the doughter of my brother Roger Reve, the whiche is marryede vnto on Thom<sup>as</sup> Laye, my sixte ffetherbed and some reasonable hangyng to be assignyde vnto hir. Vnto the wyff of Laye a bolle of syluer w<sup>th</sup> a kyrtell of worstede. Edward Reve my newew shall yerly by the terme of xx<sup>li</sup> yeres, vpon e<sup>u</sup>ye ffrydaye in the tyme of the masse syngyng by the preeste, giue vnto ñree poore ffolkes iij pence to praye for the soules aboueseide. Vnto the wyff of John Reve twoo pounsid gobletts of syluer & peell gilte. Vnto the seide Syr John King yerly for twoo yeres, for his labours about the lernyng & teching of John Wyngfeelde, John Fryer and the ladde of the seide Syr John, the sume of five marekes. And to e<sup>u</sup>ye of the seid children for their meate and drynke, for the seide twoo yeres going to scoole, iij marekes yerlye. Vnto the late pry<sup>or</sup> of Burie, and the late Sexton of the seide monasterye to praye for my soule, to either iij Realls of golde. To e<sup>u</sup>ye other Brother, sumtyme monkes of the seid house & pfesside, one Ryall, & to the other whiche wer not pfessyde, to e<sup>u</sup>ye of them on nobill. Vnto Clement Heigham my lyttle noote the whiche I have accustimed to drinke of; also my hangynges nowe in the greate chamber at Lytle Hornyngforth. My executors shall yerly, by the space of xx<sup>li</sup> yeres, cause on dirige & masse of Requyem to be seid within seid churehe of o<sup>r</sup> blisside Ladie, vpon the daye of buriall as the yere runnyth, and that by iij honest preestes w<sup>th</sup>oute synging or rynnnyng. Vnto meistres Page and vnto the wyff of John Appotts, to either on kyrtill cloth of my worsted. Meistres Page shall be paide for hir ale whiche hath bynn fatchide for me the tyme of my siekenes. Vnto Margaret Wyngfeld the oy<sup>r</sup> halfe of my best earpette. My kynsmen M<sup>r</sup> Willyam Page. Vnto my ladie Somersette, wiff of Sir George Somersett, My lady Drury, my ladie Jermyn, my ladie Peyton, to e<sup>u</sup>ye on of them, on hogshed of Claret wyne—to praye for my soule. Vnto John Holt a syl<sup>l</sup> Bolle & a cover. Vnto Edmunde Tirrell, my godson, five marekes to be delyuered vnto hym incontinent. All the residue of my goodes vnto my Exeoutours [whom] I constitute Clement Heigham of Chewengton & my newewe Edward Reve of Burye. Witnes, Thomas Stok, Sir William Bokyll, Thomas Heydon, Thomas Tyrell, Henrye Edon, Willyam Huñe & William Page.

Probatum xiiij<sup>o</sup> die Aprilis 1540 jurat̃ Johannis Adams, pro curato<sup>r</sup> executo<sup>r</sup> die<sup>r</sup> defunct̃.

P.C.C. 18 Crumwell.

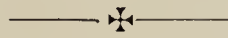
John Reeve *alias* Melford was the thirty-third and last Abbot of Bury. The Royal Commissioners, as we know from one of their letters preserved in the Cottonian MSS. (*Thompson's Records of St. Edmund*, p. 51), could urge but little against him, except concerning the ceremonies of his religion. He had expended, they said, much money upon his granges, was fond of cards and dice, and built for his pleasure. As touching his convent they could make no complaint, although they had examined diligently into the matter. In those days, indeed, when there were no books and no newspapers, surely something of the nature of cards, or other diversion, was needed to restore the balance of minds, wearied with prolonged devotions and the monotony of the religious life.

But the Abbot, who had been so grand a figure in the history of his county, struggle as he might, was compelled to surrender his abbey into the hands of the King, who was reeruiting his resourees from the plunder of the monasteries. He retired, heart broken, to a neighbouring house, wrote his will, and died a few months later. He was buried in the chancel of St. Mary's Church: and Weever (*Funeral Monuments*, p. 731) gives the Latin inscription upon the stone which covers his remains.





## In Memoriam.



THE following very imperfect and inadequate notice of the late Mr. Muskett is sent out with this Part of Suffolk Manorial Families, with which he was so intimately concerned and to which he devoted so much time and labour. To those who knew Mr. Muskett intimately he was a delightful personality and many an interesting reminiscence or piquant story were told by him among his friends. His work as a genealogist will, I feel assured, be lasting and more fully valued in the future than during his life—he was accurate and painstaking, and if indeed he realised no great fame or fortune, at any rate he could appreciate the lines:—

“No endeavour is in vain,  
It's reward is in the doing:  
And the rapture of pursuing  
Is the prize the vanquished gain.”

Joseph James Muskett was born at Holt, in Norfolk, on 12th June, 1835, being the son of Joseph Muskett and Anne, his wife, daughter of Edward Andrews. His father was born in 1790, and was the eldest son of William Muskett, born at Tharston, in Norfolk, 1760, and Mary Taylor. In 1853 he matriculated at the University of London and studied medicine at “Barts” where James Paget was then an assistant surgeon, and in 1857 he was admitted a member of the College of Surgeons. From 1859 to 1878 he was District Surgeon of Murraysburg, South Africa, and during that time he practically formed the Public Library there. In 1879 he returned to England and began his collections for a genealogical history of Suffolk, the whole of which are now in the British Museum. Mr. Muskett married in 1863 Catherine Charlotte Dalgairns, daughter of Mr. Chas. A. Wentworth, of the Cape of Good Hope, with whom he spent a happy married life of over thirty years; after her death he still continued his genealogical work, but he was never the same man again, and although he worked on bravely in the face of domestic loss, financial troubles and gradual decline in health, he did not become seriously unwell until about 1910, on the last day but one of which year he died at 11, Talbot Road, South Tottenham, N.

Among Mr. Muskett's published works were two magazine articles, “Village Life in South Africa,” which appeared in the *Cape Monthly Magazine*, 1860, and were also translated into Dutch; a paper on “The Boers at Home” in the April number of the *Contemporary Review*, 1881; two editions of the “Pedigree of Ward of Suffolk and America,” and he also edited the “Evidences of the Winthrops of Groton, England,” by the Hon. Robert C. Winthrop.

F. J.

### Will of Robert Reeve, 1615.

I Robert Reeve of Bury S<sup>t</sup> Edmunds, gent., do give and bequeath to Ales my wife my lands in Bury aforesaid for the term of her life; she to pay sums of money (specified) unto Edward Reeve, my eldest son, Roger Reeve my son, Thomas Reeve my son, Edmond Reeve my son, and to Margarett my daughter (at her age of eighteen years or day of marriage, which first shall happen), Anne my daughter and Frances my daughter and her two children. I appoint Ales my wife to be my sole Executrix. Proved by the Executrix 11<sup>th</sup> March, 1615.

Arch. Sudb. Liber Stevens, fo. 360.

### Will of Roger Reeve, 1672

I, Roger Reeve the elder, Cittizen and Grocer of London, doe make this my last will. My body I comitt to the earth, to be decently interred in the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchers without Newgate. I give vnto my loueing sonne Roger Reeve my dwelling house with the malt house in S<sup>t</sup> Edmundsbury, now in the tenure of Warmeingfeild. Vnto my sonne Pierce Reeve my house in Risbygate streete in S<sup>t</sup> Edmundsbury. Vnto my sonne Thomas Reeve £600. Vnto my daughter Mary Reeve, £600. Vnto my daughter Hester Reeve, £600. Vnto my sonne Benjamin Reeve (if he be now liueing) the like sum, to be paid att the end of his apprenticeship. Vnto my nephew Robert Reeve, sonne of my brother Edward Reeve, £200. Vnto my cosen Recard Grigg<sup>1</sup> £10. Vnto my daughter Susanna Newman my little house and garden in Istleworth in Middlesex, after the death of my loving wife Susanna Reeve. To my said sonne Roger and my sonne in lawe Thomas Shaw of London, Merchant, equally, my other great house in Isleworth after the decease of my wife. To every of my grandchildren which shall be living at my decease £10 a peece. To the poore of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchers, London, £5 to buy them Bread. To the Hospitall of S<sup>t</sup> Bartholomew's, London, £20. I do will a silver Bowle of tenn pounds price to the Company of Grocers, London. To my loving wife Susanna Reeve for the terme of her life my said two houses in Istleworth and my dwelling house on Snow Hill, London, and the other house adjoining; and my message in Cheapside. My sonne Thomas shall have my house wherein I now dwell scituate on Snow Hill, London, my wife reserving thereout to her selfe for her and her flamily such rooms as she shall require during her life, and to pay her for the same fourty pounds per Annum. To my sonne in law John Lindsay, Goldsmith, and my sonne in law Thomas Shaw £100 a peece as an addition to their portions with my daughters. I nominate my said wife, my said sonne Reeve and my two sonnes in law John Lindsay and Thomas Shaw, executors of this will. This 26<sup>th</sup> day of November 1672.

I, the said Roger Reeve, doe further add this Codicill to this will. To my wife Susanna Reeve £100 to her own vse; also the white wrought Bedd and the greene wrought Bedd now att Istleworth; and the wrought Couch in my Dineing Room on Snow Hill to her owne vse. And I give her the vse of all and singular my other goodes, anything in my last will to the contrary notwithstanding. The 28<sup>th</sup> November 1672. I doe also give vnto my daughter in law Sarah Reeve, widdow, £50. Probatum fuit decimo septimo Decembris 1672 Juramentis Rogeri Reeve, Johannis Lindsay et Thomæ Shaw triū executorum. Reservata potestate similem commissionem Susannæ Reeve alteri Ex<sup>tors</sup>.

P.C.C. 154 Eure.

<sup>1</sup> Rechorde Grigg. See Pedigree of Grigg of Bealings Parva, *Suffolk Manorial Families*, vol. i, p. 200.

### Will of Deborah Reeve, 1702.

This fifth day of January in the first year of Queen Anne, 1702, I Deborah Reeve of the parish of St. Sepulchre's, London, spinster, do make my will. I did lately buy divers messuages in Holborn, Conduit Street and Katherine Wheel Alley, one of which was rebuilt by my late father Roger Reeve after the dreadfull fire, 1666, and which my honoured mother now holdeth for the term of her life. I give to her £225 and to my sister, Elizabeth Reeve, £100. After my mother's decease, my estate to remain to my brother Richard Reeve and the heirs of his body; failing these, to my sister Elizabeth Reeve and the heirs of her body; and, failing these, to my right heirs. I give my Gold Watch, Diamond Ring, Cheney and Cabinet, damask, etc., and the rest of my estate, to said brother and sister. My honoured mother, Elizabeth Reeve, to be sole executrix. Probatum tercio die Decembris, 1712, juramento Elizabethæ Reeve, viduæ, matris et executricis dicti defuncti.

P.C.C. 243 Barnes.

### Will of Martha Reeve, 1747.

This is the last will of me, Martha Reeve of Great Milton, Oxfordshire. I desire my daughter, Sarah Burdon, may have my wearing apparel and £40 in money. I would have my grandson Rowland Burdon have £20, and my grandson John Burdon £20, and my grand-daughter Elizabeth Burdon £20, and my tortoise snuff box I promised to leave my cousin Skynner, and my Common Prayer Book with cuts in it I promised to leave Miss Skinner. All the rest I leave to my son John Reeve, the sole executor to this will. August y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>, 1747.

This will was proved on the twelfth day of July, 1756, by the oath of John Reeve the son of the deceased.

P.C.C. 208 Glazier.

### Will of John Reeve, 1757.

I John Reeve, lodging at M<sup>rs</sup> Grunwin's in Charter House Square, London, do make this my last Will and Testament as followeth. I bequeath my Capital Messuage and ffarme at Great Milton in the County of Oxford, which I lately purchased, and my freehold messuages in Snow Hill in the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchre's, London, Maiden Lane, Covent Garden, and in Isleworth co. Midd<sup>x</sup>, unto my nephew, John Burdon, my sister Sarah Burdon's youngest son, who is now apprenticed to M<sup>r</sup> Quarrell, a colourman in White Chapple. I also gave him £12,000 Capital Stock in the Bank of England. I give to my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Burdon, widdow, now living at New Castle upon Tine, an annuity of £300: my Executor to give her security for the same in land or in stocks. To my niece M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Burdon, now living with her mother, an annuity of £200. To my good friend and partner M<sup>r</sup> John King £1,000, desiring him to accept the same. To M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Reeve of Norwich, the daughter of Henry Reeve deceased, who was formerly a seedsman in Fleet Street, £100. To the three daughters of Fawconberg Reeve, late apothecary at Stamford in Lincolnshire, £100 to each of them. Executor to pay interest for the same to their mother, M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Reeve, widow, as long as they live with her. Unto Fawconberg Reeve,

brother to the three girls, who is now in the Blue Coat Hospital, otherwise Christ's Hospital London, £200 at his age of one and twenty. To M<sup>rs</sup> Susan Baker of Great Milton, co. Oxford, widow, £100. To the son and two daughters of my cousin John Chase who now lives at the Horse Shoe Berehouse in S<sup>t</sup> Giles's in the Fields, to each of them £500 when twenty one. To Henry Nourse the son of my cousin, John Nourse of Wood Eaton, co. Oxford, £500. To Judith Nourse, Elizabeth Nourse and Appolonia Nourse, sisters of the said Henry, to each of them £500. Unto Christ's Hospital, London, £500. To the Ward School of Farringdon within, £50. To the four Charity Schools belonging to the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres, £50 each. Unto my nephew, M<sup>r</sup> Rowland Burdon of New Castle upon Tine, merehant, the Residue of all my estates, and I do make him my whole and sole Exeeutor. This 21<sup>st</sup> day of March, 1757. Witnesses, Hugh King, Rob<sup>t</sup> Bodington, Rich<sup>d</sup> Roberts.

This will of John Reeve Esq<sup>re</sup> was proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury by the oath of Rowland Burdon, the nephew of the deceased, 29<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1757.

P.C.C. 338 Herring.

---

## Reeve Pedigree, Harvey's Visitation of Suffolk, 1561.

*Roger Reve of Bury St. Edmond in the Countye of Suff. gent. maryed Margaret daughter to . . . Cooke and had yssue John, sonne & heire, Edmonde Reeve, second sonne, A preist, Edward third sonne.*

*Edward Reeve of Bury St. Edmond in the Countie of Suff., gent., third sonne to Roger Reeve, maryed Margaret daught<sup>r</sup> to William Coo of Boxforde in the Countie of Suff. and had yssue Edward, sonne & heire, Roger second sonne, Clement third sonne, Robert, fourth sonne, William, ffyfte sonne, M<sup>r</sup>gerett married to George ffawcon of Bury St. Edmond, Jane married to Robert Samon of Bury St. Edmond, Anne, Dorothe, Marye and Susan.*

*Edward sonne & heire to Edward.*

Harl. MS. 1103, fo. 24 b.

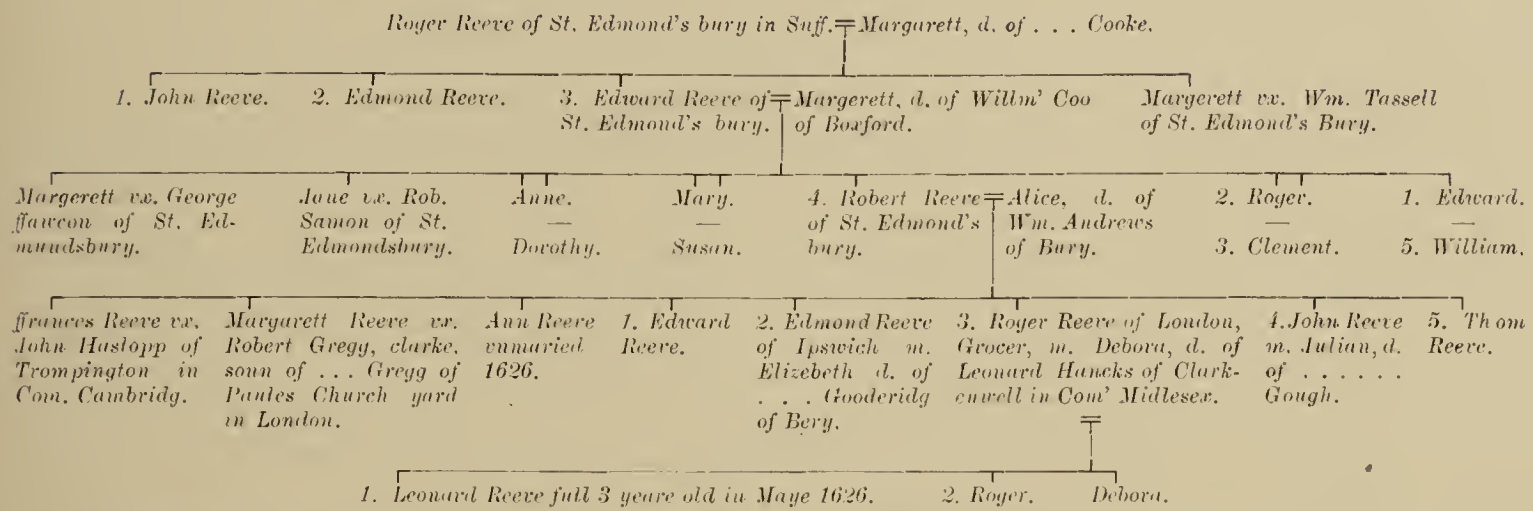
---

## Reeve Pedigree, Camden's Visitation of Suffolk, 1612.

Robert Reve, fourth sonne of Edward, mar. Alice, da. of William Andrews of Bury St. Edmond, and hath issue, Edward sonne and heir; Edmond, second sonne; Roger, third sonne; John, fourth sonne; Thomas, fifth sonne; Frances, Margaret and Ann.

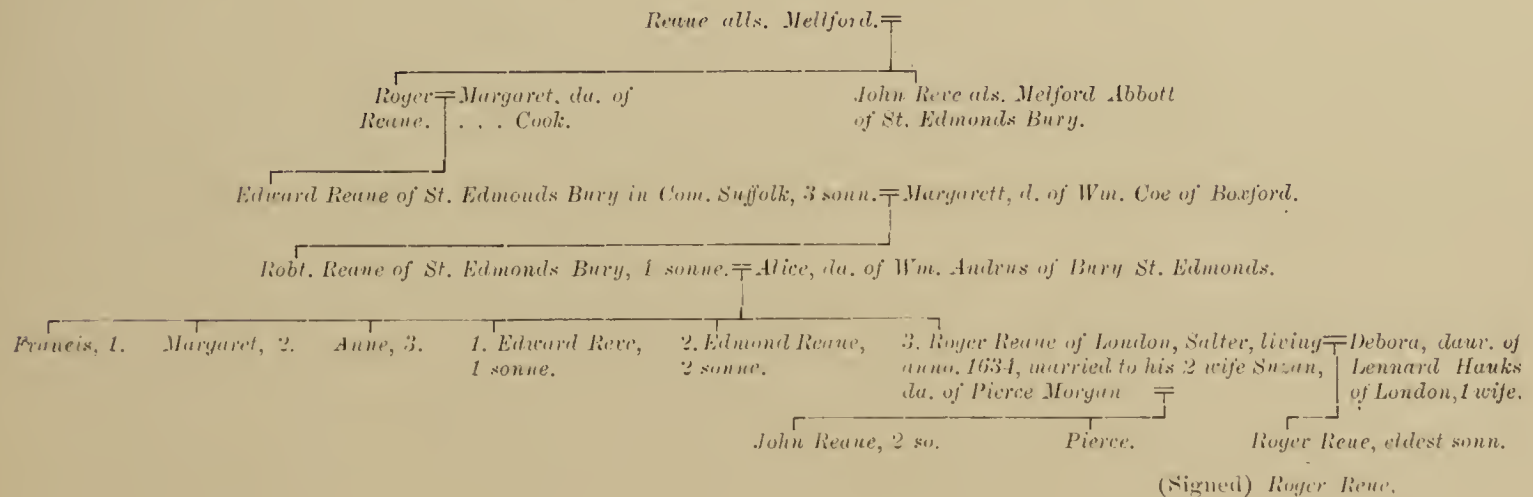
Metealfe's Suffolk Visitations, p. 161.

## Reeve Pedigree, Harl. MS. 1560, fol. 29 b.



Harleian MS. 1560, was written by Mr. Mundy and Robert Dale, Suffolk Herald Extraordinary, whose corresponding MS. relating to Norfolk is dated 1620.

## Pedigree, Visitation of London 1634.



## Reeve of Bury St. Edmunds



ARMS OF BURY ABBEY.  
*Azure, 3 ducal crowns, 2 & 1 Or, each pierced with two arrows, in saltire of the last; impaling  
 REEVE OF BURY.  
 Argent, on a fess engrailed Sable, between 3 escallops Azure, 3 eagles displayed Or.  
 A crozier behind the shield. The whole surmounted by a mitre Or.*

Roger Reeve, of Melford, in Suffolk, 1st husb.; bur. in Melford Church. = Alice, da. of John Freman. She = William Leder, of Melford, 2d husb.; 1 Aug. 1505, desiring to be buried in Melford Church. was dead in August 1505.

Thomas Monings, of Bury St. Edmunds. = . . . sister and devisee of John Reeve, 1540. John Reeve als. Melford, the last Abbot of Bury. Will, P.C.C. 18 Crumwel, 26 March 1540; proved 14 April following; bur. in the chancel of St. Mary's Church, Bury St. Edmunds.

Margaret Moning, da. & coheir, mar. Thos. Wingfield, of Sandwich. = Catherine, da. and coheir, mar. John Wolrich, of Wickhambrook. = Margaret and Marion, living 1505. = Margery, relict of John Bacon, of Drinkstone, co. Suffolk. Will, P.C.C. 27 Street, wel, 1536. = Agnes, named in her mother's Will, P.C.C. 10 Crumwel, 1536. = Edward Page, of Westley, gent. Will, Arch. Sudb., 1558.

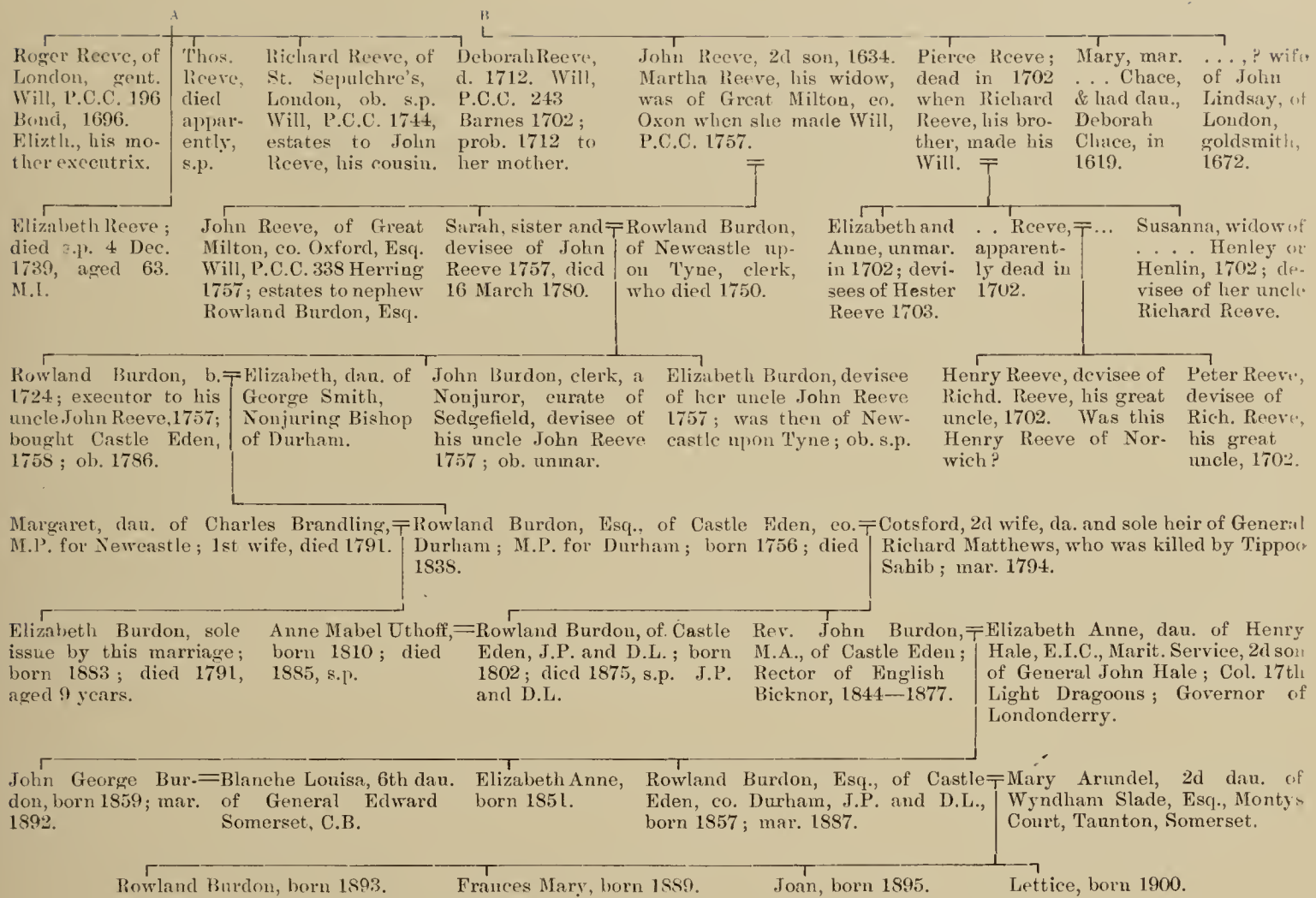
Roger Reeve, of Bury St. Edmunds. Will, P.C.C. 24 Dingley, 27 August 1538, proved 4 Feb. following. = Margaret, da. of . . . Cooke. = Margaret Bacon, mar. John George Taylor, of Lidgate. = . . . Bacon, mar. John m. Thomas Freere elder. = . . . Bacon, mar. John m. Thomas Freere younger.

1. John Reeve, of Fornham Genovieve; mar. and had issue. 2. Edmund Reeve, a priest. 3. Edward Reeve, of Bury St. Edmunds. = Margaret, da. of William Cooke, of Boxford. = Margaret, mar. William Tassell, of Bury. = Joan, wife of Robert Laye, no. 1538.

1. Edward Reeve, of Bury, gent. Will, Arch. Sudb., 10 Nov. 1597. = . . . dead 1597; bur. in the Jesus Aisle in St. Mary's Church. 2. Roger Reeve, of Bury, gent. Will, Arch. Sudb. 1607; had grandson, Hugh Pasmore. = Margaret. 3. Clement Reeve, third son. 4. Robert Reeve, of Bury, gent. Will, Arch. Sudb. 1615; devisee of Edward Page, 1558. Bur. at St. James 6 Feb. 1615. = Alice, da. of William Andrews, of Bury St. Edmunds. 5. William Reeve. = Margaret, wife of Gerge Fawcon, of Bury. = Jane, wife of Robt. Salmon, of Bury. = Dorothy, Mary. = Susan. = Anne.

1. Edward Reeve, son and heir, 1612. = Deborah, 1st wife, da. of Leonard Haucks, of Clerk-enwell. 3. Roger Reeve, of London. Will, P.C.C. 154 Eure 1672; entered ped. in London Visitation 1634. = Susanna, 2d wife, da. of Pierce Morgan. 2. Edmund Reeve, of Ipswich, mar. Elizabeth, da. of . . . Gooderidge, of Bury, a quo. REEVE OF IPSWICH. 4. John Reeve, mar. Julian, da. of . . . Gough. 5. Thomas Reeve, named in his father's Will 1615. = Frances, mar. John Haslop, of Trumpington, co. Cambridge. = Margaret, m. Robert Grigg, clerk, son of . . . Grigg, of St. Paul's Churchyard.

Roger Reeve, of London, eldest son. Will, P.C.C. 22 Vere 1690. M.I. in St. Sepulchre's Church, Newgate Street. = Elizabeth, da. of John Wilcox. She died 10 Feb. 1713, aged 75. M.I. = Deborah, wife of Thos. Shaw, of London, 1672. (Was she da. of her father's second wife?) = Richard Reeve, of London. Will, P.C.C., 1702; large bequest to St. Sepulchre's parish, etc.; ob. s.p. = Hester Reeve, of Isleworth, co. Middx., ob. s.p. Will, P.C.C. 151 Browning, 22 Oct. 1703, probt. 14 Aug. 1719. = Leonard Reeve. = Benjamin Reeve; his widow was devisee of Hester Reeve, 1719. = Susanna, wife of . . . Newman, living 1672. = ? Ann Newton; had daughter Susanna 1702.



As late as the eighteenth century a number of East Anglians still claimed descent from the Reeves of Bury. Some of these are mentioned by Gillingwater in his "Account of Bury St. Edmunds, 1804." "Abbot Reeve seems to have been one of the ancestors of the family of that name that resided at Harleston in Norfolk, their arms being, Arg., on a fess engrailed Sab. between 3 escallops Gul. 3 eagles Arg. The family appears to have been situated in London at the time of the restoration. In the church of St. Sepulchre some memorials may still be seen. The family was burnt out of London by the great fire in 1667, and with the remains of their fortune one branch purchased the inn at Stonham in this county, called the Stonham Pie, where they resided many years. The descendants came to Harleston, where lately resided Mr. William Reeve, an eminent surgeon, of considerable property. The Rev. William Reeve, his only son, Vicar of Hoxne and Denham, a person of great learning and generosity, died in 1786. In him this branch of the family became extinct. There was a few years ago an eminent physician in London of this family; and another branch lived at Bildeston in Suffolk, a descendant of whom, Mr. Read Reeve, was lately living at Lavenham in this county."

### Will of Richard Reeve, 1702.

Richard Reeve, Citizen & Merchant Taylor of London. To be interred in S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchre's parish, London. To my sisters, Anne Newton, Deborah Shaw, Mary Chase & Hester Reeves [*sic*] £50 apiece. To my couzins Susanna Henly, widdowe, & Elizabeth Reeves, daughters of my late brother, Peirce Reeves £100 apiece, & to their sister, Anne Reeves, £4 per annum for life. To my nephews Henry Reeves & Peter Reeves, grandsons of my brother Peirce £200 apiece. To my couzens Deborah & Elizabeth Reeves, daughters of my brother Roger Reeves, £20 apiece. To Doctor Coatsworth and his wife. Cozen John Reeves sonn of my brother John Reeves. To my sister Anne Newton & her daughter Susanna, £10 apiece. To S<sup>t</sup> Bartholomew's Hospital £50. To the releasing poor prisoners out of the London prisons, £200; each to have £5 to buy tools to maintain themselves. To the Ministers and Churchwardens of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchre's, upon trust, for the education in the fear of God & the maintenance & apprenticing of poor children. They to be my joint executors. This 22<sup>d</sup> day of August, 1702, in the first year of Queen Anne. Probate, 23<sup>d</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> by the oaths of the Guardians of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres, as executors.

P.C.C. 130 Herne.

### Will of Hester Reeve, 1719.

Hester Reeve of Thistleworth, co. Middx., spinster, 22<sup>d</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 1703, in good health. To my brother Shaw, my brother Thomas Reeve's funeral ring. To D<sup>r</sup> Caleb Coatsworth, my father and mother's rings; and to Madam Coatsworth his wife, her mother's and my father's lockets and my cosen Grigg's ring. To my brother Benjamin Reeve's widow. To my sister Reeve, being at Snow Hill, and her eldest daughter and her youngest daughter Elizabeth. To M<sup>r</sup> John Reeve, my eldest brother's son, my father and mother's picture. My neece Ann Reeve and her sisters Henlin and Elizabeth. My nephew, M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Shaw, neece Elizabeth Bearcroft, cozen Tourney, wife of M<sup>r</sup> Anthony Tourney. To my sister Deborah Shaw, if a widow, one hundred pounds: her son Thomas Shaw. Sister Mary Chace and her daughter Deborah Chace. Neece M<sup>rs</sup> Ann Sisson, wife of Benjamin Sisson. Residue of my estate to said sister Deborah Shaw, to use as she will. My nephew Thomas Shaw to be sole executor. Testatrix bequeaths old china, many rings, two pieces of broad gold, substantial sums of money, bread for the poor, and 40 shillings to M<sup>r</sup> Williams, Lecturer of Thistlewood. Only relations to be present at her funeral. This will was proved 14<sup>th</sup> August, 1719, by the oath of Thomas Shaw, the Executor.

P.C.C. 151 Browning.



# Reeve of Ipswich.

---

## Will of Edmund Reeve, 1644.

Edmond Reeve of Ipswich, haberdasher, 9<sup>th</sup> April, 1644. The howse I now dwell in ys in mortgage to Bryan Smyth, clerk, ffor £140. My desire ys that Elizabeth my wyef may pay the money, and the vse thereof, to the sayd Bryan Smith; and soe I give the sayd lands & tenementes soe mortgaged to her and her heyres, towards the bringing vpp of my children. I give all my goodes to her. I nominate her, my loveing wyef, to be sole executrix. Witnesses, Daniel Ray, John Smith. Seal of Arms, probably that of the attorney or one of the witnesses, a chevron between three fleurs-de-lis.

Arch. Suffolk, Original Wills, 1644, No. 84.

The baptisms of the children of Edmund Reeve and Elizabeth his wife are entered in the Registers of St. Laurence's parish, Ipswich, from 1619 to 1638.

---

## Administration of Thomas Reeve, 1673.

Adm<sup>co</sup> bonoꝝ Thomæ Reeve nuper de Gippo, xxv<sup>o</sup> die Martis, 1674, comis̄ fuit Mariæ Cope als Reeve vxori dicti defuncti. Teneter dictus Rich<sup>d</sup> Cope de London et Johes Reeve de Gippo.

Arch. Suff. Admon<sup>ns</sup>, 1673, No. 29.

---

## Will of John Reeve, 1701.

This six and twentieth day of June, 1701, I John Reeve of Ipswich, Haberdasher of Hatts, considering the uncertaintie of this frayl and mortall life, doe make this my last Will and Testament, First and principally I comit my Soul into the hands of God my Creator, and my Body to the Earth from whence it came. And for my worldly estate I dispose thereof as followeth. My debts shall be paid by my lovcing wife, Mary Reeve. And for that end I give unto [her] all my messuages and tenements (that is to say), my messuage wherein Mr. John Burrough lately dwelt, since deceased, in the parish of St. Stephen in Ipswich; and that late in the tenure of John Harrison and John Jannings in the parish of St. Lawrence in Ipswich; and that wherein John Clarke, an Ironmonger, now dwells, in the said parish of St. Lawrence;

and my Shop and chamber in Newmarket, to have and to hold to my said wife; requiring her to sell said two messuages in Brook Street and my shop in Newmarket as soon as may be for the payment of my debts; and the remaynder of the moneys, after my wife's decease, I give to my two maiden daughters, Martha Reeve and Ann Reeve equally. Furthermore I bequeath unto [them] the remaynder of my estate. I ordain my said wife Executrix, and appoint my son Thomas Reeve supervisor, to whom and to my daughter Grimwood I give twenty shillings [apiece] to buy them Rings.

Arch. Suff. Wills, 1701.

### Will of Martha Reeve, 1730.

Martha Reeve of Ipswich, spinster, this 2<sup>d</sup> day of February, 17<sup>30</sup>/<sub>30</sub>. To be buried in the parish church of St. Laurence in Ipswich, near my dear sister Anne Reeve. To my loving brother, Thomas Reeve, £50, and to his youngest son, Thomas Reeve £50. To his daughter Elizabeth, £100, and his daughters Maria and Jane, each £40. To John Grimwood, son of my sister Mary Grimwood, his bond of £50, and £10 in money. To Thomas Grimwood and his sister Elizabeth, wife of John Osborne, two wrought silver spoones and my silver saucepan. To my three neices Maria, Elizabeth and Jane, daughters of my brother Thomas Reeve, my household goods, plate and linen. To the poor of St. Laurence's parish. Rings of a Ginny Value (or monee) to the wife of my brother Reeve, Margaret, wife of my nephew, Thomas Grimwood, and Elizabeth Osborne his sister, and to Dorcas, wife of Pearle Richman. The residue I give to my brother, Thomas Reeve, whom I make my executor, also £20 for charges. Proved 24<sup>th</sup> May, 1731, by the Executor.

Arch. Suff. Liber Pickering, fo. 213.

### Will of Mary, wife of Thomas Reeve, 1731.

I, Mary Reeve, wife of Thomas Reeve of Ipswich, clerk, by virtue of Indentures before my marriage, make this will. My late husband, Mr. Robert Cole's will is to be performed. I devise to my executor £300 upon trust, with consent of my sister Elizabeth, the wife of Robert Sore of Ipswich, Mariner, to be put out to interest, to be paid to her, or to any person she shall direct, for her maintenance exclusive of her husband. If she be in want, portions of the principal shall be given her from time to time. After her death I give the money to her two children equally, Robert Sore and Anne Sore. To my brother, M<sup>r</sup> Wright-Turner, £290. To my nephew Thomas Turner, son of my late brother M<sup>r</sup> Christopher Turner, £300. To said Anne Sore, daughter of my sister, £110 and my gold chain of seven links, with locket annexed. To my nephews Thomas Turner and Wright Turner and the said Anne Sore all my plate equally. My uncle M<sup>r</sup> John Ruddes, £10. My daughters-in-law, M<sup>rs</sup> Maria Reeve, M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Reeve, and M<sup>rs</sup> Jane Reeve, and my son-in-law, M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Reeve, junior; my granddaughter, Clare Reeve; my sister-in-law, M<sup>rs</sup> Martha Reeve; M<sup>rs</sup> Margaret Ruddes, daughter of said John Ruddes; M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Turner, widow of my brother, Christopher Turner. To be buried in St Clement's church in my late husband Cole's grave (with inscription to my memory). To my loving husband £50. This 20<sup>th</sup> day of March, 1731. Proved 7<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 1732, by the oath of Thomas Turner, the executor.

P.C.C. 293 Bedford.

### Will of Thomas Reeve, 1745.

Thomas Reeve of Ipswich, clerk, 5<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1741. All my children (except my son Thomas Reeve, who has had his share), to have their shares of £500, secured by Indenture 25<sup>th</sup> April 1693, made on my marriage with Elizabeth Brerewood, my late wife. To my son William Reeve, my canonical apparel and my Library of Books. To my son Thomas Reeve, £20. To my three daughters, Maria, Elizabeth and Jane, all household goods, linen and plate, equally to be divided.

My share in the Perpetual Assurance Office, and all residue of personal estate, to my son William Reeve and my daughters equally. Daughters Maria and Elizabeth to be executrices. Witnesses, William Burroughs, Elizabeth Burroughs, and Peregrine Love. A codicil dated 5 Dec. 1744 gives Thomas, the son, an additional £30. Proved by the Executrices 9<sup>th</sup> Sept. 1745.

Norwich Consistory Will Book for 1745, fo. 15.

### Will of William Reeve, 1755.

William Reeve of Ipswich, clerk, 28<sup>th</sup> July, 1755. Hannah my wife to have all my goods for life, and the interest on all personal estate.

I give the house I dwell in, in S<sup>t</sup> Helen's parish, to my wife for life; and on her decease to Samuel Reeve, my eldest son, on trust. He to sell the same and to divide all personal estate equally among my children; each to have their share at their several ages of twenty-one years. My son Samuel Reeve and Hannah my wife to be executors. Witnesses, Loff. Knight, Robert Marriot, junior, and Thomas Jenner. Proved 26<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> 1755, by the widow.

Cur. Ep. Norwic, 1755, fo. 224.

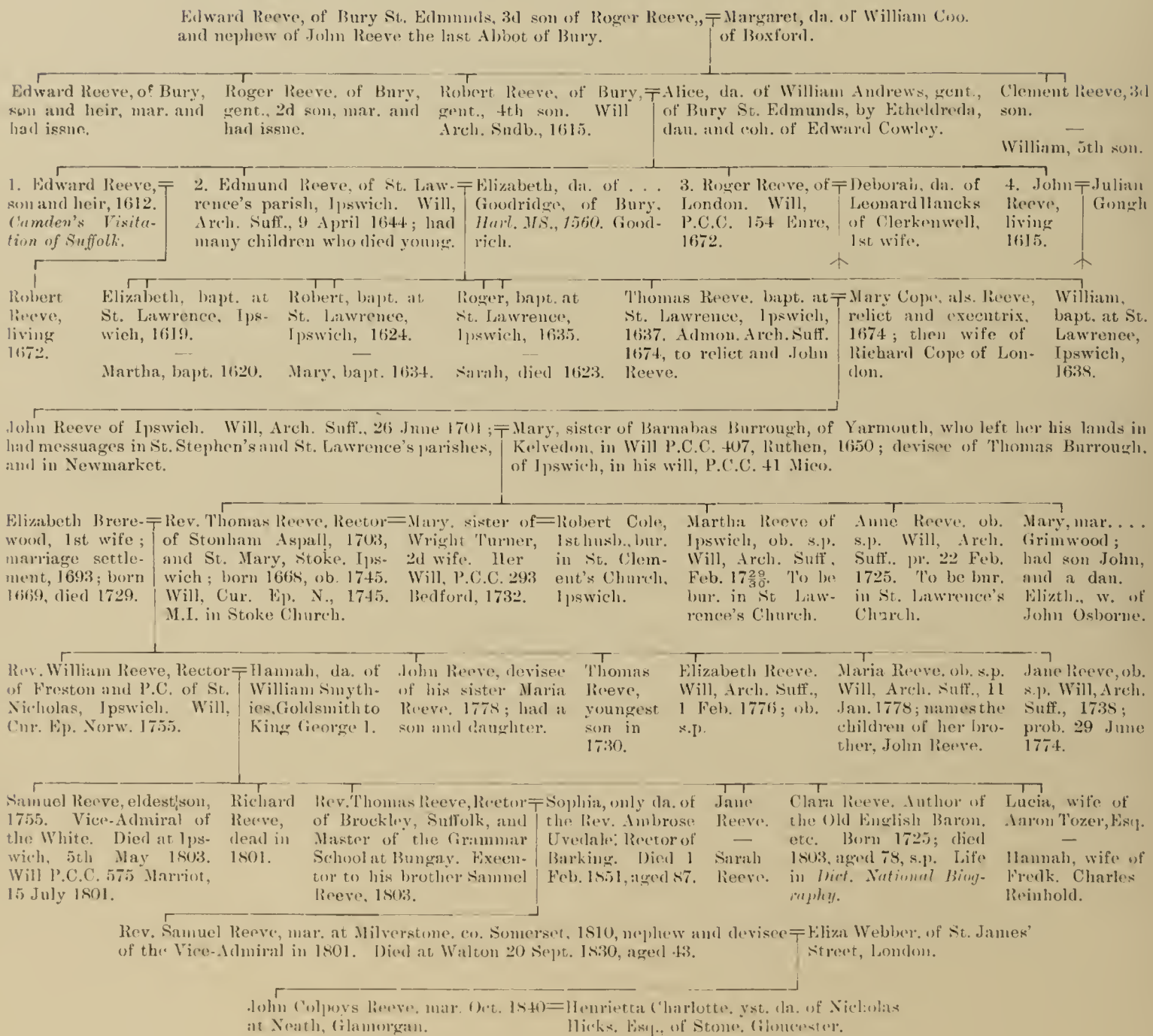
### Will of Samuel Reeve, 1801.

This is the last will of me, Samuel Reeve, Vice Admiral in the Royal Navy, now residing at Ipswich. I give to each of my sisters, Clara Reeve, Lucia the wife of Aaron Tozer, Hannah wife of Frederick Charles Reinhold, Jane Reeve and Sarah Reeve, £200; To each of them also an annuity £80. To my brother, Thomas Reeve, £500. My late brother Richard Reeve. To Sir John Colpoys, Knight of the Bath, and Admiral in the Royal Navy, £100, in consideration of his trouble, as he has obligingly consented to be my executor. I request he will accept any trinket of mine, as a token of my sincere affection for him, [such as] my gold watch bought by himself, or a ring given me by the late Mr. Hammond. To Aaron Tozer, £100, and a ring. The residue of my estate I give to my said brother Thomas Reeve [with remainder to] his son, my nephew and godson Samuel; said monies to be left entire to him and his issue; if both die without issue, the monies [to pass] to the Marine Society in London, unless my sisters be living. I appoint the said Sir John Colpoys, Aaron Tozer and Thomas Reeve, executors.

This will was proved 13<sup>th</sup> June, 1803, by Sir John Colpoys, Aaron Tozer, Esq., and the Rev<sup>d</sup> Thomas Reeve, clerk, brother of the deceased.

P.C.C. 575 Marriot.

## Pedigree, Reeve of Ipswich.



# Wentworth of Somerleyton.

## Armorial Bearings.

The Wentworths of Somerleyton were not a branch of the family so long seated at Wentworth Woodhouse in Yorkshire, but may have derived their name from the much nearer village of Wentworth, in Cambridgeshire. The Arms granted them by Robert Cooke, Clarencieux, on the 11th of October 1576 (*Harl. MS. 1820, fo. 2*)—Azure, a saltire Ermine, between four eagles displayed Or—and the Crest—a leopard sejant Ermine, ducally gorged and lined Or—were perhaps designed by that astute herald to emphasise the non-relationship of the two families. Yet, strange to say, they became connected, not many years later, by the marriage of Margaret Wentworth of Somerleyton, a sister of Sir John, with Thomas Wentworth of Lincoln's Inn, grandson of Peter Wentworth of Lillingstone Darrell, M.P. for Tamworth, a well-known member of the Yorkshire house. *The Wentworth Genealogy, by John Wentworth, LL.D., Boston, U.S.A., 1878, vol. i, 30.*

## Will of Thomas Wentworth, 1558.

Thomas Wentworth of Ipswich, joyner, this 16<sup>th</sup> day of April in the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> years of Philip and Mary, 1558. To be buried in the churchyard of St<sup>t</sup> Margaret's, Ipswich. I bequeath my turner's tools to Thomas Wentworth, my sonne. To John Wentworth, my sonne, at his age of eighteen years. To Jafferye Wentworth, my sonne, at his age of twenty one years. To Ane and Johan my daughters. To Valentine Wentworth, my sonne, when twenty one. To Elyn, my daughter, at her age of eighteen years. Valentine and Elyn, my children by Margerye my wife. Said Margerye to be my sole executrix. This will was proved in the same year by Margery Wentworth, the widow and executrix.

Arch. Suff. Will Book, 1557 9, fo. 387 b.

Margery Wentworth the widow, who had subsequently married Thomas Whitman of Ipswich, made her will (Arch. Suff.) 12th Dec. 1596, leaving her bedstead, "now beinge upon the chamber over the hall where I dwell," to Valentine Wentworth her son; and to Joane Wentworth, daughter of her said son Valentine, "one selluer spoone of the number of those we<sup>ch</sup> were my husband Wentworths." She also names Margery her daughter, wife of Stephen Debenham; Jeffrye Wentworth her son; Thomas, one of the sons of her son Charles Whitman; her goddaughter Joane Reve, and many others. The will was proved 12th October 1598 by Valentine Wentworth her son and executor.

### Will of John Wentworth, 1618.

The eight day of September, 1618, I John Wentworth of Somerleton, co. Suff., Esq., make and declare this my last testamente. I bequeathe my soule vnto Almightye god, hopeinge to be forgiven me all my synnes through the merrittes, mercy and passion of our redemer, Jesus Christ. I give the somes of tenne poundes to the Churchwarden of Somerleton, and of five poundes to the Churchwardens of Askbie, Hopton, Norton, Heringflett, and of Wheatacre burroughs in the countie of Norff: for the time beinge, [who] shall distribute the increase thereof amongst the most poore and indigent persons of the said severall parishes. I doe giue vnto my neece, Elizabeth Reeve, my sister Reeve's daughter, whoe now dwelleth with me, £100, and two yeares after my decease one other hundreth poundes. To every of the children of Joane, one of the daughters of my sister Reve, deceased, nowe the wife of Thomas Botie, £20, and to every the children of Elizabeth, one other daughter of my late sister Reve, now married to Robert Clodd, £20. Vnto Elizabeth Wentworth, daughter of Jeffery Wentworth my brother, £50, and to . . . , one other daughter of the said Jeffery, now married vnto one . . . , a weaver, £20. Vnto my cozen Corrie, now dwelling with me, five markes. Vnto my most true Sir Edward Cooke, Knighte, Lord Cheife Justies of the Kinges Bench, my worthy, true, and faithfull freinde, twentie vnites of gould called Jacobins, and vnto my assured and good freind Thomas Richardsson, serieant of the lawe, tenne Jacobines, humblie entreatinge them to be aydinge my sonne, Sir John Wentworth, Knight, Jeffery Wentworth my brother, and John Wentworth, some of the said Jeffery, in such causes as they shall desire counsells and advises in. All the residue of my goodes I bequeath vnto my said sonne, Sir John Wentworth, whome I doe ordaine my sole executor. I doe desire my Cozen, Mr Thomas Bedingfeild of Darsham, esquire, and my brother in lawe, Mr William Southwell, gentlemen, to be supervisors. As concerning my mannors, lands and tenementes I have by my writinge tripartite indented, bearinge date 10<sup>th</sup> Oct. 1677, assured the same in three sheetes of paper of myne owne hand writinge, and filed together at the heade with a greene silke lace, and sealed with my seale of Armes.

Probatum septimo die Maii, 1619, Juramento Dñi Johannis Wentworth, militis, filij ðei defuncti et executoris.

P.C.C. 51 Parker.

### Will of Henry Reeve, clerk, 1638.

Henry Reeve of Bradwell, co. Suffolk, clerke, the first day of Aprill, 1638, bequeathis legacies to Charles Clodd, his sister's son; Margaret Reeve, daughter of his brother John Reeve, deceased; to his cousens Susan & Elizabeth Reeve, daughters of Robert Reeve, deceased; to Joane Reeve another daughter, now wife to Pomfrey; to his cousin John Reeve, son of said Robert Reeve; to his friends Sr John Wentworth, Lady Ann Wentworth and Mrs Mary Cooke, widow. He names his cousin John Wentworth, son of Jeffery Wentworth, deceased. To Elizabeth, his wife, he leaves his lands in Kessingland in Suffolk. He names the three children of his sister Elizabeth; the two sons of his brother John Reve, deceased; his sister Joane Boottie and her children; his brother Benjamin Stygold and his daughter Rebecca Stygold; his mother Rebecca Stygold, widow; Christopher Stygold and his wife; and his cousin John Boottie. He leaves his lands in Bradwell to his wife, whom he names his executrix. The will was proved 20<sup>th</sup> April 1638 by Elizabeth, his relict.

Norwich Consistory, Wills, 1638—1639, No. 21.

## Will of John Wentworth, 1664.

This is the last will of me John Wentworth of Somerleyton in the County of Suff., Esq. Vpon the marriage agreement by me made, betweene me and Dorothy, my now wife, and Sir Thomas Leventhorpe of Shingle Hall, co. Hertford, Baronett, brother of the said Dorothy, and James Altham of Markes Hall, co. Essex, Esq. (now Sir James Altham, Knight of the Bathe), and Isaac Appleton of little Waldingfield, co. Suffolke, Esq., since deceased, trustees of the said Dorothy, it was agreed in consideration of the £2,000 which I was then to have with the said Dorothy, and have since receiued, I should purchase manors, landes and tenementes, which with the lands and tenements in Suffield and Roughton in Norfolk, by me then settled vpon her, should amount to the cleare yearely value of £300, to bee settled vpon her during the terme of her naturall life, with remainder to the heires of our bodies. I have not yet purchased any manors, etc. The said £2,000 is as yet unreceaved by me. It is my will that the said Sir Thomas Leventhorpe and Sir James Altham shall receave it from such persons as the same is now oweing, and so much out of my personall estate as, together with the said £2,000, shall purchase land, etc., of the yearly value of £300, to the use of the said Dorothy my deare wife. The lands to bee purchased shall, after the death of the said Dorothy, remayne vnto Mary my only child and her heires for ever. The rest of my estate to be turned into ready money by the said Sir Thomas Leventhorpe, Sir James Altham and my deare wife Dorothy, who I make executors of this will. They are to pay Elizabeth Dawson, my sister, £20 per annum dureing her life; and the residue of the proceeds to be paid vnto my wife for the maintenance & education of my daughter. After my said daughter shall attaine her age of eighteene yeares (shee disposeing her selfe with the approbation of her mother and said trustee), the remainder to be paid vnto her for her advancement in marriage. To Sir Thomas Leventhorpe and Sir James Atham, the sommes of tenne poundes a peece, to buy each of them a ringe in remembrance of mee. This 14<sup>th</sup> day of December, 1664.

Probatum vicesimo die Aprilis, 1666, juramentis exeeutorum in hujusmodi testamento nominat. P.C.C. 65 Mico.

## Will of Dame Anna Wentworth, 1665.

I Dame Anna Wentworth of Somer Leyton in the County of Suffolke, widdow, mindfull that the frailty of our Earthly Tabernacles is such that it often falls before we perceive the approaches of our change, do make this my last will. I comēd my soule into the hands of my good God, hoping assuredly of salvation by ffaith in the blood of my blessed Saviour. My body I doe appoint to be buried in Somerleyton Church by my late husband S<sup>r</sup> John Wentworth. I gine vnto my deare brother S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Soame, £2,000; vnto my deare sister the Lady Jane Barnardiston, £500 and my Chayne of Pearle; vnto my nephews John Soame, Barnam Soame, Bartholomew Soame and Edmund Soame, the sons of my brother S<sup>r</sup> William Soame, £50 a peece; to my niece the Lady Loe, daughter of my brother S<sup>r</sup> Stephen Soame, £50: to Mary Soame, daughter of the said S<sup>r</sup> Stephen, £50 and my Tortise Cabinet; to her sisters, Martha Soame and Jane Soame, £50 a peece; to my neece the Lady Abdy, daughter

of Sr Thomas Soame, £50; vnto my neece M<sup>r</sup> Elizabeth Garneis, the relict of John Garneis, Esq., and daughter of said Sr Thomas Soame, £50; vnto Elizabeth Garneis, daughter of said Elizabeth, £500 at her age of xxi yeares. To the rest of the ehildren of Elizabeth Garneis, my neece, £100 a peece. To my neece Mary Soame, daughter of Sir Thomas, £500 at her day of marriage. Vnto my nephew Sr Phillipp Parker th'elder, £50; and to my nephew Henry Parker, Esq., the like sum. Vnto Sr Phillipp Parker the younger, Barronett, sonne of the said Sr Phillipp th'elder, £50. Vnto Nathaniell Parker, Esq., my nephew, £1,000. Vnto my neece Gurden, daughter of Sr Calthrop Parker, £60. To my nephew Stephen Anderson, sonne of Sr Francis Anderson, £50. Vnto Sr Thomas Barnardiston, Barronett, Sr Samuel Barnardiston, Baronett, Nathaniell Barnardiston, Pellitia Barnardiston and Arthur Barnardiston, Esquires, sonnes of Sr Nathaniell Barnardiston. £50 a peice. Vnto my nieee the Lady Anna Rolte, my niece the Lady Bloyse, my cosen Nicholas Herrick, my cosen Hall and her sister Huke. M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Soame, sonne of M<sup>r</sup> John Soame of Little Bradley my kinsman, married the onely daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Clement Kitchingman. Vnto M<sup>r</sup> John Brinsley, late Minister of God's word in Great Yarmouth, £10. Bequests to divers inhabitants of Somerleyton, Herringfleet and Whettaere Burgh. My late most Hono<sup>r</sup>d ffather Sr Stephen Soame of London, K<sup>nt</sup>, founded one Schoole house and one Almes house in Little Thurloe; I give the yearly sume of £10 vnto the Master and the vsher of the said schoole. All the residue of my goodes I giue vnto my welbeloued nephews, William Soame, Esq., Peter Soame of Haydon, Esq., Samuel Soame, Esq., and Nathaniell Parker, Esq., and do make them my executors. My will is that they doe keepe a Convenient Table for themselves, their servants and my servants, for three months after my decease. Dated 11<sup>th</sup> January 1663. Probatum xiiij<sup>o</sup> die Maij 1664, juramentis exeeutorum.

P.C.C. 60 Bruce.

### Testimony of Matthias Candler, circa 1656.

In Somerley towne in y<sup>e</sup> time of King Charles liued Sr John Wentworth, K<sup>nt</sup>; he was sonne of John Wentworth, Esq<sup>r</sup>, who was high sheriffe of Suff: about y<sup>e</sup> yeare 1608. The name of them is said antiently to haue been written Quamford. This John rose up from but a meane estate. He married . . . daughter of Robert Southwell of Barham, Esq<sup>r</sup>.

Sr John Wentworth, K<sup>nt</sup>, his sonne, was high sherriffe of Suff: about ye yeare 1619. He married Anne y<sup>e</sup> daughter of Sir Stephen Soame of Thirlow, K<sup>nt</sup>. Haucing no child, he bestowed a great deale of cost in waterworkes, walkes, woods, and other delights. He left one of y<sup>e</sup> most delightfull dwellings in England, as they say that haue seen many, to his Lady for life, and after her decease to John Garneys or Garnish, his nephew. His estate between 2000<sup>l</sup> or 3000<sup>l</sup> p annum. He brought good preachers into y<sup>e</sup> Island of Louingland, and there was cheife Patron of Religion & honestye in his time. He shewed a very free & noble disposition in his . . . wheresoeaeuer I saw him.

Wentworth B, a saltire ermine between iiij spid eagles arg.

Add. MS. 15,520, the so-called Ryece MS.



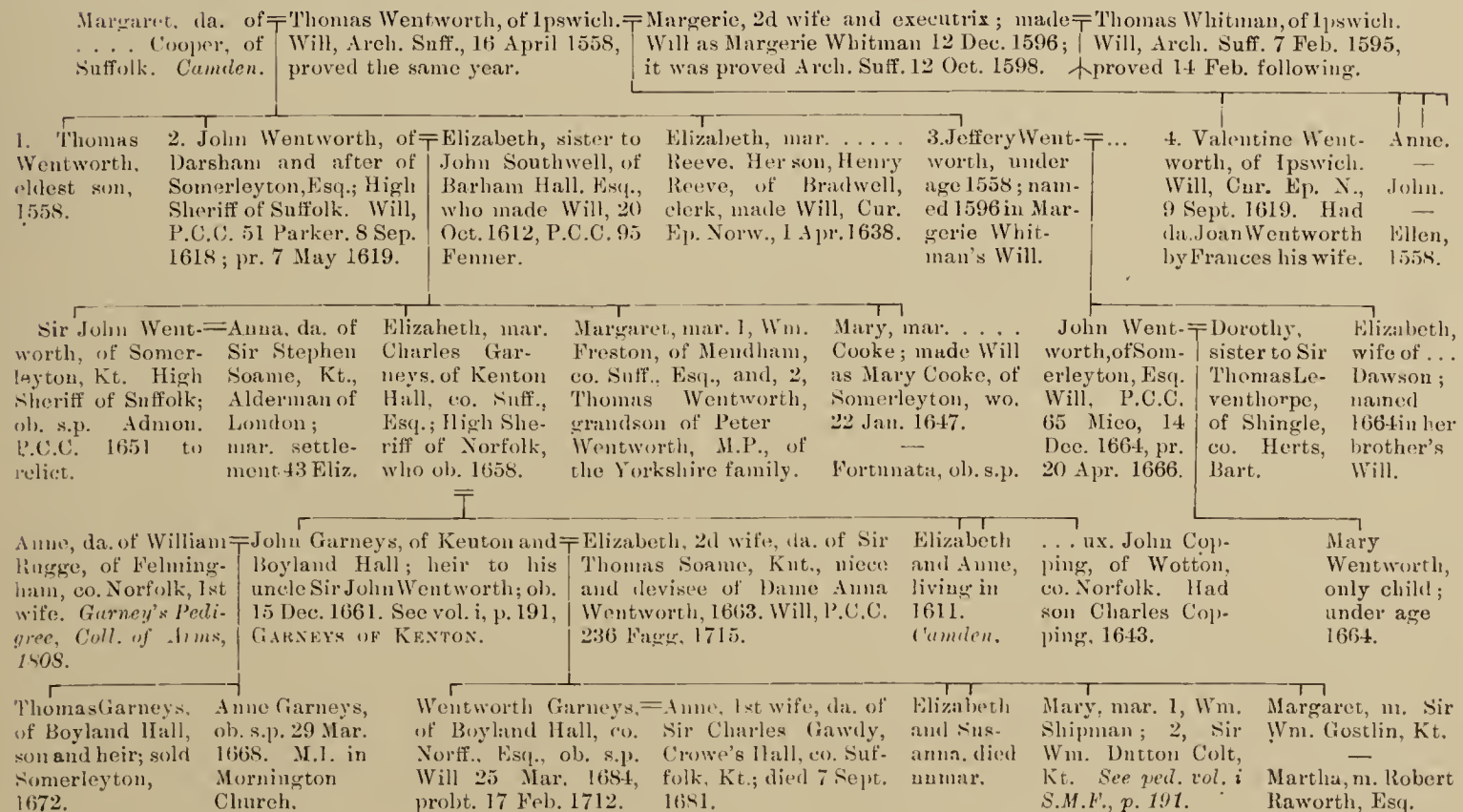
# Wentworth Pedigree, Harl. MS. 1820, fo. 37b.

Thom: Wentworth of Ipswich in Suff: mar. Margarett d: of Couper of Suff: & had issue John soune & h:

John Wentworth of Darsham in Suff: Esqr soune & h: of Thom: mar. Elizabeth d: of John Southwell of Barom hall in Suff: & had issue Sr John, soune & h: Fortunata obiit sine p'le, Eliz: mar. to Charles Garnishe of boyland in Norff: Gent., Margarett mar: to Willm Freeston soune & h: of Richard Freeston of Mendham in Suff. Esqr, Mary vmar:

Sr John Went: of Somerleyton in Suff: Kt soune & h: of Jo: mar: Ann d: of Sr Stephen Somes of London Knight & hatte no issue, 1611.

## Pedigree, Wentworth of Somerleyton.



# Andrews of St. Parnells in Bury.

## Armorial Bearings.

The Arms of Andrews of London and St. Edmundsbury, as copied by Robert Mundy from the Visitations of Northampton made by Harvey, Vincent and Camden (*Harl. MS. 1553, fol. 212—217 b*), were Quarterly of nine:—

- 1, ANDREW—Gules, a saltire Or, surmounted of another Vert.
- 2, TOKETT—Argent a chevron between three demi crosses Gules.
- 3, THOMPSON—Sable, a fret Argent; on a chief Or three escallops of the first.
- 4, WITNEY—Vert, a cross engrailed Argent.
- 5, WITNEY—Chequy Argent and Sable, a canton Ermine.
- 6, BERBECK—Sable, on a chief Or, three mascles of the first.
- 7, CLAVELL—Azure, a chevron between three cocks' heads erased Argent.
- 8, MACKERNES—Sable, a chevron Argent between three mullets of six points Or.
- 9, COLLY VEL COWLEY—Argent, on a chevron Sable, three leopards' heads Or.

Crest, a blackamoor's head in profile, comped at the shoulder proper; in the ear a pendant.

## Will of Edward Cowley, 1570.

In the yere of o<sup>r</sup> lorde god m<sup>v</sup>clxx I Edward Cowley make this my last will. I bequeath my soule to the mercy of God in the bloud & merites of Christ; my body to be buried in the church of Seint Leonarde's [of the City of London. *See Act Book.*] I give to my mother, Johan Cowley, my right and title of one house or mansion, comonlie knowen and called by the name of St Parnelle's in Suffolke, whom also I make my sole executrix. I giue to my foure sisters married foure Ringes, and to euy of my brothers in law a ringe. To my two sisters vnmarrid, to eche foure poundes a pece. To my mother, Johan Cowley, and her heires one house w<sup>t</sup> the lande, being at Lanham in the Countie of Suff. Item, for foure sonday sermons afore none next ensuing my entremēt, xx<sup>s</sup>. The rest of my goods I giue to my deare mother. By me, Edward Cowley; p me Joñem Heyton, clicic, rectorem [of St Leonard Eastcheape, London]. By me, Wiñm Andrewes. Probatum apud London viii<sup>o</sup> die Octobris 1571, juramento Johanne Cowley, executricis.

P.C.C. 38 Holney.

Inquisition post mortem Edri Cooley capt. 3 Dec. 14 Eliz. 160. ob 2 Oct. vlt. Johanna v̄ Tho: Gillett, Osias v̄ Tho: Boyton, Audria vx W<sup>m</sup> Andrewes, Mař v̄ Lodowici Sampson. Marth Cooley & Sarah Cooley sunt sorores & her, et fueř pleñ etatis.

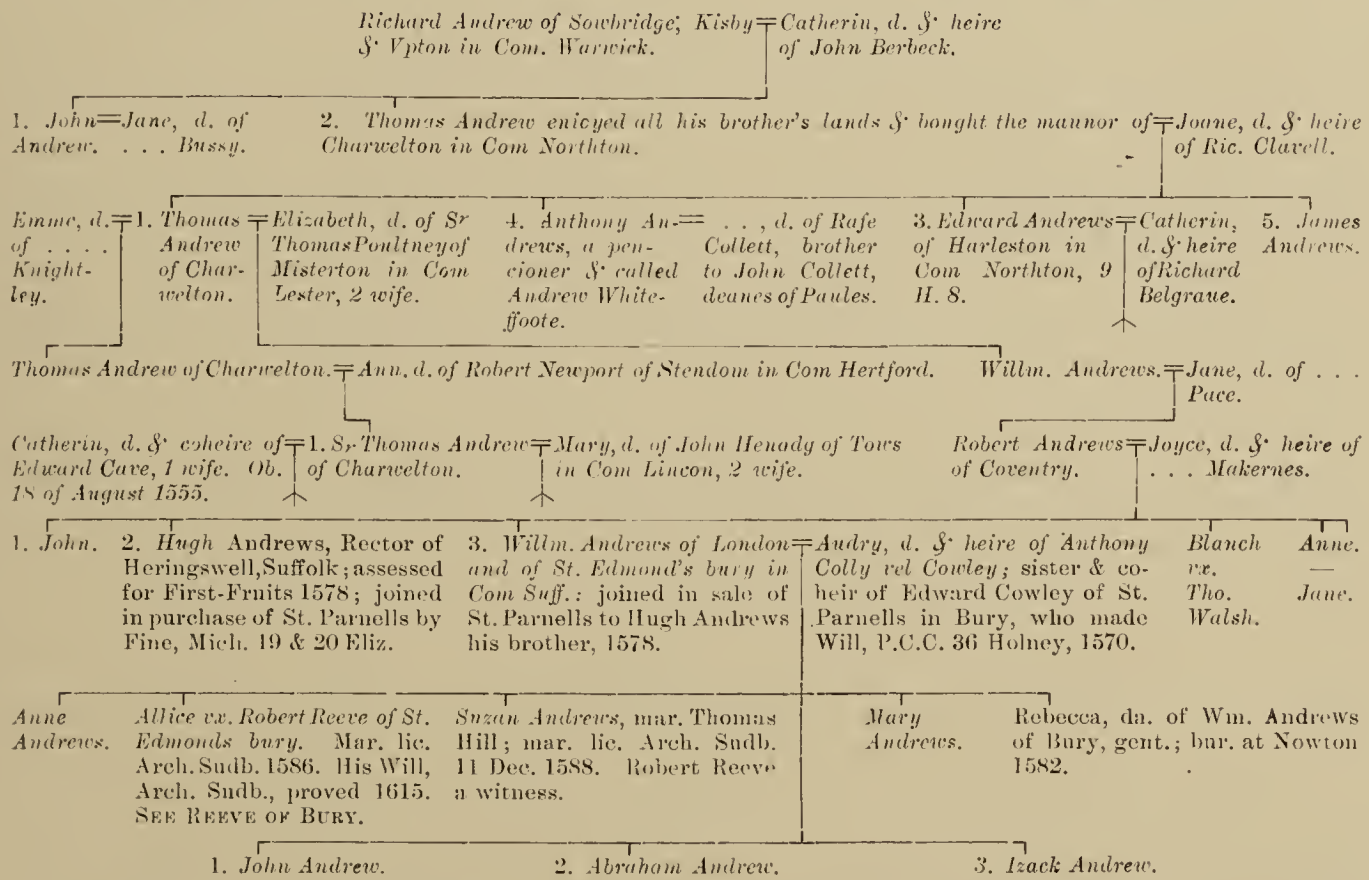
S<sup>t</sup> Edmond's Bury, extra portē austrat Capell meš sive Mancoñ voč S<sup>t</sup> Parnell, &c.  
Viginti acř teř teñ de R. in capite p. 40 feod miř.

Palmer's Index, Public Record Office, vol. 100.

Finalis Concordia inter Johem Hattam & Hugonem Andrew querentes, et Wiřm Andrewe & Etheldredam vxēm eius, Thomam Gillett & Johanue vxem eius, Lodovicum Sampson & Mariam vxem eius, Thomam Nowell ats Reve & Martham vxem eius, & Saram Cowley, deforc. de unam mesuag, sex toftis, vno Columbař, &c., in Bury S<sup>c</sup>i Eđi, Nolton, Lacford, Whepsted, Whelstlee, Rushbrook & Mildenhall, Neenon de Aduocacōe Capelle voč S<sup>t</sup> Parnells ext<sup>r</sup> portam australem de Bury S<sup>c</sup>i Eđi. Centū libras. sterlingoř.

Notes of Fines, Mich 19 & 20 añ Elizabethoe.

## Pedigree, Andrews of St. Parnells.



The descents in the above pedigree which are printed in italics are taken from the Visitations of Northampton made by Harvey and Camden and copied by Robert Mundy. Harl. MS. 1553, fol. 212—217 b.

From this family descended Sir Thomas Andrews of Denton, who was created a Baronet in 1641, and bore Gules, a saltire Or surmounted of another Vert. *Burke's Extinct Baronets.*

Hugh Andrews was presented to Heringswell by the Queen, 20th Elizabeth; one of his sureties being Ludovicus Sampson of the parish of St. Leonard's, Eastcheap, London.

# Andrews of Bury.

---

## Armorial Bearings.

The Arms allowed to Thomas Andrews of Bury St. Edmunds, at the Visitation of Suffolk in 1561, were Argent, on a bend engrailed plain cotised Sable, between two lions rampant of the last, three mullets of the field. The Crest: A turtle dove rising proper, holding in beak an olive branch Vert, fructed Or. In the non-official sketch which accompanies the pedigree in Harl. MS. 1103, the Crest is described as a dove with wings expanded Azure, holding in the beak a laurel branch Vert, fructed Or.

---

## Will of Thomas Andrews, 1544.

I, Thomas Andrewes of bury saint Edmunde in the countie of Suff. the sixe and twentie daye of august in the six and thirtie yere of Kyng Henry the eight, make this my testament and Laste Will. I bequethe my soule to almyghtie god and my body to the earthe. I wyl that my executours fynde one honest prist to singe and praye for my soule, my ffather's and my mother's Soule and all xpen soules, in the church of Saint James by the space of one yere. I bequeth to Edmonde Andrewes my sonne fortie poundes when he shall come to his full age of xvii yeres. Also I bequethe to my wiffe, Emme Andrewes my measuage that I dwell in in bury aforesaide, and other my measuages in the townes of Burye and Exninge, or elles where w<sup>thin</sup> the counties of Suff. and cambridge, duryng her lyff. And after her decease I will that they remayne to my sonne Thomas Andrewes and his heires for euer. The residue of my goodes I geue vnto my executours, whome I ordeyne Emme my wiffe and Thomas Andrewes my sonne, he to be ruled by the Supervisoure of this will, whom I ordeyne my brother in lawe Arthur Hewar. And if he will not be ruled by my Supervisor, than I will that he be none of myne executours. Witnes of this my laste Will, Master Peter Brynceley, docter in dyvinyte, John Gerard and other. Probatum octauo die Aprilis, 1546, Juramento Thome Andrewes procuratoris Relicte et executricis in huius testamento nominat.

P.C.C. 7 Alen.

---

## Will of Edward Hewar, 1568.

The sixt daie of Januarie, 1568, I Edward Hewar, Citezen & Drap of London, doe ordeine this my last will. I giue to Thomas Andrewes of Burye S<sup>t</sup> Edmond, gent., tenne poundes; to his brother Edmond Andrews other tenne poundes. I ordeine Johan my wief sole executrix of this will. My brother in lawe Richard Harper, Esquier, one of the Quene's Mat<sup>es</sup> Justice of the bench at Westm<sup>r</sup>, to be overseer, and I giue him for his paines therin six Aungelles, value thre poundes. I bequeth to the said Johan my wief all my mesuages and landes in the Citie of London during her lief; and after [her] deathe to the said Thoms

Andrewes; he to giue of the yssues and proffittes rysing [therefrom] one hundreth poundes to Jane, daughter of Clement Tussard and Jane my daughter, late [his] wief. For default of heire male [to said Clement Tussard] I bequeath said messuages to said Thomas Andrewes and the heires males of his bodie, and for default of suche, to the saied Edmond Andrewes and the heires males of his bodie. And for default of suche, I giue said messuages, landes and tenementes, to y<sup>e</sup> gouernors of the free gra<sup>m</sup>er schoole of King Edward the vi<sup>th</sup> in Burie S<sup>t</sup> Edmond and to their successors, ymediately after the saied Edward Tussard, Thomas Andrewes and Edmond Andrewes shall depte ffrom their naturall lives without yssue male. Said gouernors and their successours so fynde and mainteigne with the ysseues and proffites, fouer schollers within the vnyversitie of Oxford or Cambridge as shalbe founde moste apte to lerninge; one of saied schollers to have yerlie for his stipend sixe poundes thirtene shillings & fouer pence. Saied schollers shall chieffie stouidie in phissicke and the Civill lawe after they haue proceded in the knowledge of the Latin and Greke tonge. In witnes wherof I haue sett my seale the daye and yere first abouesayed.

In a codicil, dated the 8<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1572, the testator wills two tenementes in S<sup>t</sup> Botulphe's Lane to the parson and churchwardens of S<sup>t</sup> George nigh Eastcheap, London, for the necessary repairs of their parish chureh.

Probatum xvii<sup>o</sup> die Februarii, 1573, Johanne Andrewes reice.

P.C.C. 8 Martyn.

### Will of Thomas Andrews, 1585.

I Thomas Andrews of Bury Saincte Edmunde, gentleman, doe make this my last will. My body to be buried w<sup>th</sup>out any supstitio<sup>n</sup> or sumptuous pompe in the churche yarde nighe vnto the southe syde of S<sup>t</sup> James Churche, wheare myne auncestors lye; not for that I thincke any place better than other, but to declare my hope that they and I shall ryse together in the last day to lyfe everlastinge. I bequeathe to my welbelouid wief all my messuages, landes and tenementes in the Countie of Suff<sup>r</sup> durcinge the terme of her lyfe. And for default of yssue of my body, the remainder thereof to my brother Edmond Andrews, and the heirs of his body. And for default of such, the remainder thereof to the gou<sup>n</sup>ors of the revenues of the free Gramer Schole of Kinge Edwarde the sixt in Bury S<sup>t</sup> Edmunds and their successors and with the yearly rent (the repaeions and other charges defraied and paide) to bestowe y<sup>e</sup> residue for the finding of fower scholers w<sup>th</sup>in the Vniuersitie of Cambridge for eu<sup>n</sup>, to be chosen out of the schole; saide Scholers to be suche as the Scholem<sup>n</sup> and Huisher shall affirme vpon their corporall othe to be poore men's childrenn, wantinge helpe to maynteyne them in learninge. My leasses, money, plate, housholde stufte, goodes and all somes due to me, I giue them wholly to my welbeloued wief for the payment of my debtes and legacies.

Vicesimo tertio die Aprilis, 1585, emanauit Commissio Suzanne Androwes relic<sup>t</sup> diei defunc<sup>t</sup> ad adstrand<sup>m</sup>, &c. P.C.C. 16.

In the Chaneery Proeedings of Burton contra Fiske, 31st January 1593, it is stated that Symon Fiske, formerly of Elmswell but since deceased, had granted lands in Norton unto one Thomas Andrews of Bury St. Edmunds, Esq., and Suzan, wife of the said Thomas. He died, and Susan, his widow, subsequently remarried Philip Allington, Esq., who was now elaiming the lands in question. *Misc. Chanc. Proc., series ii, W. 22.*

## Will of Edmund Andrews, 1598.

I Edmund Andrews of Bury S<sup>t</sup> Edmunds in the Countie of Suffolke make my last will this 20<sup>th</sup> day of February in the fortieth yeare of the raigne of Queen Elizabeth. I bequeath unto Alice my wife my howses and orchards for the terme of her life, and after her decease to Martha Andrews, my daughter, and to her heirs for ever. The residue of my goodes I give to my wife for life, and then to Martha my said daughter, to whom I also give the summe of six hundred poundes after my wife's decease. Said Alice, my wife, to be Executrix. And I ordeine my cosen and friend, Sir Thomas Hewar, Knight, to be the supervisor of this will. Probate 4<sup>th</sup> January 1610 to Alice Andrews the relict and executrix.

Archdeaconry of Sudbury.

## Pedigree, Visitation of Suffolk, 1561.

*Edmond Andrewes of Bury S<sup>t</sup> Edmond in the Countie of Suff: gent: married Jane daught<sup>r</sup> of                      and had yssue, Thomas sonne & heire; John second sonne.*

*Thomas Andrewes of Burye S<sup>t</sup> Edmond in the Countie of Suff: gent: sonne & heire to Edmond, maryed Emme, daughter to                      Heywarde, and by her hath yssue, Tho: Andrewes, sonne & heire; Edmonde Andrewes, second sonne.*

*Thomas Andrewes of Bury S<sup>t</sup> Edmond in the Countie of Suff: esquire, maryed Susan, dau: of Thomas Allein of London.*

Harl. MS. 1103, fo. 25.

## Pedigree, Andrews of Bury.

Edmund Andrews, of Bury St. Edmunds; perhaps identical with Edmund Andrews who made Will, Arch. Subb., 5 Aug. 1492, leaving testament there to Joan, his wife. Joan, named in the Suffolk Visitation 1561. Harl. MS. 1103, fo. 25.

<p>1. Thomas Andrews, of Bury St. Edmunds, gent., a Suffolk and Cambridgeshire landowner; sold lands in Exning and Snailwell to Arthur Hewar, his brother-in-law, by Fine, Trin. 34 H. 8, 1542. Will. P.C.C. 7 Alen, 26 Aug. 36 H. 8, proved 8 April 1546.</p>	<p>Emme, da. and devisee of Thomas Hewar of Oxborough, co. Norff., gent., in Will, P.C.C. 22 Hogan, 20 Sept. 1534; sister of Edward Hewar, of London, who made Will, P.C.C. 8 Martyn 1568, proved 17 Feb. 1573, naming the Bury Grammar School as residuary legatee.</p>	<p>2. John Andrews, second son. A John Andrews and Joan, his wife, sold four messuages in Bury to John Smith in 1546. Suffolk Fines, Easter Term, 38 H. 8. He is not named in the Hewar Wills.</p>
--	--	--

<p>1. Thomas Andrews, of Bury St. Edmunds, gent. Will proved 23 April 1585, P.C.C. MS. 5524. She sur-lands in reversion to the Bury Grammar School; ob. s.p.</p>	<p>Susan, da. of Thomas Allen, of London. Add. MS. 5524. She survived Philip Allington, her second husband.</p>	<p>Philip Allington, 3d son of Sir Giles Allington, of Horsheath. Harl. MS. 1484. He mar. her at Horsheath, 5 June 1585. His Inq. P.M. is dated 27th Elizabeth 1595.</p>	<p>2. Edmund Andrews, of Bury, gent. Will, Arch. Subd., 20 Feb. 40 Eliz., proved 4 Jan. 1610; his consin, Sir Thomas Hewar, appointed supervisor; named in subsidy, 42 Eliz. <span style="float: right;">Alice, his wife, living 1610.</span></p>
--	---	--	---

Christopher Allington, son and heir; aged 6 years and 11 months in 1595.

Martha Andrews, sole da. and heir 1598.

Edmund, fil. Edi. Andrews, gen., bapt. at St. Mary's, Bury, 13 May 1590.

Thomas, fil. Edi. Andrews, gen., bapt. at St. Mary's, Bury, 5 Feb. 1592.

# Andrews of Haughley.

---

## Robert and James Andrews. Deed, 1618.

Omnibus xpi fidelibus ad quos hoc psens scriptu puenerit, Robertus Andrews de Wyverston in Com̄ Suffe, clicus, Salute in Dño sempite. Sciatis me pfatu Robetu p diuis eausis et considerationibus me specialiter mouetibz, dedisse, concessisse feoffasse et hoc psent scripto nro confirmasse, Jacobo Andrews señ de Haughley in Com̄ pdic, patri meo, Clothier, Torum illud messuagiũ et Tenementũ vocat Hottote scituatũ et existeñ in Haughly pd, in vico ibid vocato Market streete, in quo quidem Thomas Palmer nup inhabitauit, et dictũ tenementũ iacet inter Tenementũ et ortũ Edmundi Battely, ex<sup>te</sup> occid et viam ducent ad Haughly Greene, ext<sup>r</sup> orient vno inde capite abbuttant sup forũ de Haughly pdic versus aust, et aliud caput abuttant sup le Towne house et ortũ ibid versus boriã, cum omibz domibz, edificijs, ortis, pomarijs et gardinis, eidem messuagio et tenemento ptinent seu quouismodo spectã, cũ omnibus et singulis suis pertinent. HABEND ET TENEND dictũ messuagiũ et tenementũ, domos, edificia, ortus pomaria et gardina tam omnibus et singulis suis pertinent, pfato Jacobo Andrews, heredibz et Assignatis suis: Ad solũ ae propriũ opus et vsum ipsius Jacobi, Heredũ et Assignatoř suor imppetũ, De capital Doñis feodi illuis p seruiç inde debiũ et de iure consueĩ imppetũ p pntẽ. Et ego vero, dictus Robertus Andrews, et hereçs mei, omnia et singula pmissa supius p psentes concessa cum omibz et singulis pertinent pfato Jacobo, Heredibus et assignatis suis, contra nos, heredes et assignatos nostros Warratizabimus et imppetuũ defendemus p pntẽ. In cuius rei testimoniũ huic psenti scripto sigiliũ meum apposui. Dat vigesimo die mensis Junij Año regni Doñi nri Jacobi Dei graç Anglie, ffranç et Hibernie Regis fidei defensoř, &c., decimo sexto: et Seotie quinquagesimo primo: 1618.

P me Robetu Andrews.

---

## Robert Andrews and Hugh his brother. Deed, 1634.

OMNIBUS XPI FIDELIBUS ad quos hoc psens scriptu puenerit, ROBERTUS ANDREWS de Wyverston in Com̄ Suffe, clicus, salutem in Doño sempite. SCIATIS me pfatu Robertũ Andrews pro et in consideracoĩ cuisdã pecuniã summe mihi p quendam Hugonem Andrews de Haughly in Com̄ pdic, Clothier, in manibus solũ ae p diuis alijs bonis eausis et consideraconibz me mouent DEDISSE, vendisse, concessisse, feofaffe, libasse et hoc psenti scripto meo confirmasse pfato

E<sup>2</sup>

Hugoni Andrews, fratri meo, heredē et assignat̄ suis, Totum illud messuagiū sive Tenementū vocat Horrorts iacet inter tentūm Edmundi Battely ex<sup>te</sup> oeeid et viam duceñ ad Haughly greene ex<sup>te</sup> orientē, vno inde eaput abut̄ sup forū p̄dic̄ versus aust̄r, et aliud eaput abuttat sup le Towne house et ortum ib̄m versus boria, eū omnib; domibus, edifijs, ortis, pomarijs et gardinis, eidem messuagio et teñto ptineñ seu quouismodo spectañ, cū omnib; et singulis suis ptinen. HABENDU ET TENEND p̄dic̄ messuagiū et teñtū, domos, edificia, ortos, pomaria, gardinia ac omnia et singula alia p̄missa, superius p̄ p̄ntē concessa eū omnibus et singulis ptineñ p̄fato Hugoni Andrews heredē et assignat̄ suis, Ad opus et vsum ipsius Hugonis Andrews et Margarete vxoris eius et eorū diutius viuent̄, et heredē ipsius Hugonis imppetiñ, de Capitalib; Doñis feodi illius p̄ red̄d et seruiç inde prius debet, et de iure consuñ p̄ p̄ntē. Et Ego vero p̄dic̄ Robētus et heredē mei omnia et siugula p̄missa supius p̄ p̄ntē concessa tum omib; et singulis ptinen p̄fañ Hugoni Andrews heredib; et assignat̄ suis contra nos, heredes et assignat̄ nostros Warrantizabimus et defendemus imppetuū p̄ p̄ntē. IN CUIUS REI testimoniū ego p̄fatus Robētus Andrew huic p̄senti scripto meo sigillū meū apposui. Dañ decimo tertio die Maij año regni Doñi n̄ri Caroli Dei graç Anglie, Seotiæ, ffranç et Hibeç, Regis, fidei defensor, &c., deeimo: anōq; doñi 1634.

Per me Robētū Andrews.

### Will of Hugh Andrews, 1634.

Hugh Andrews of Haughley in the County of Suffolk, clothier, 4<sup>th</sup> February, 1634. I bequeath my soul to God, and my body to be buried in the chureyard. To Margaret my wife my house in Stowmarket, my houses and lands in Haughley, and the residue of my moveables; she to see my daughter Margaret brought up with godly education and learning in the fear of God until she attains her age of sixteen years. On my said wife's death I give said lands, &c., to my daughter; but my wife must pay the debt I owe to Susan Andrews, daughter of James Andrews my brother. If Margaret my daughter die without issue I devise my house in Haughley to Robert Andrews my brother.

I give to Margaret Brett, my sister, and her children to each five pounds; and the same to Katherine Beadle and her children. To Susan, daughter of James Andrews, deceased, ten pounds, besides that legaey I owe to her of her grandfather's guift.

If my brother Robert Andrews be dead, or refuse to assist my wife, then I appoint his eldest son to do so and carry out my will. John Reynold and Christopher Rowland, witnesses.

Proved 7<sup>th</sup> May, 1642, by Margaret Andrews, the relict and Executrix.

Arch. Sudb. Register 1642, fo. 326.

By her will, dated 1st May 1648, Margaret Andrews of Haughley, the widow of the deceased bequeathed her freehold tenement in Stowmarket to John Goodrieh her grandson; with reversion, should he die, to the next child of her daughter Goodrieh. To James Andrews, her kinsman, she gave one leaden weight of halfe an hundred weight. The residue she devised to her brother in law, Robert Andrews of Wyverston, whom she appointed her sole executor. This will was proved (Arch. Sudb.) 5th July 1648.



## Will of Robert Andrews, 1661.

Robert Andrews of Wyverston, co. Suffolk, clerk, 4<sup>th</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 1661. To Robert Andrews, my eldest son, my lands and tenements in Wickham Skeith and my books, except Wilson's Dictionary, which I give to my son James Andrews.

To Margaret, my wife, I give my tenement in Bacton, so long as she remains a widow. To John Andrews, my son, my lands and tenements in Bacton and Westhorpe. To James Andrews, my son, my messuage in Halston in the County of Suffolk, and the whole benefit of those writings which were made to him from one Henry Muskett of Haughley.

To Margaret my daughter my meadow in Mendleshan. To Sara Andrews my daughter my close in Westhorpe. To Judith Minns my daughter, and her daughter Judith Minns. To James Brett my kinsman. I appoint Margaret, my wife, and John Andrews, my son, executors.

Proved at Norwich 25<sup>th</sup> November 1661.

Cur. Ep. Norwich Will Book, 1661, fo. 500.

Robert Andrews was instituted to the Rectory of Wyverston 9<sup>th</sup> June 1613, on the presentation of Sir Nicholas Bacon. On the third of September following he compounded for First Fruits; James Grundy of Norwich, goldsmith, and Thomas Salmon of the parish of St. Dunstan's in the East, London, gentleman, being his sureties. We learn from the Consignation Books at Norwich that he was ordained priest by John, Bishop of that See, 20<sup>th</sup> Sept. 1612.

---

## Will of Sarah Andrews, 1665.

I Sarah Andrews of Haughley in the County of Suffolk make this my last will, 13<sup>th</sup> May 1665. To Samuel Minns and Judith Minns, my nephew and niece, children of John Minns of Chelsworth, my brother in law. To George Shipp, my kinsman, now living with my brother John Andrews. My kinswomen Ruth Shipp of Lawshall and Lidia Butler of Ixworth. To my mother Margaret Andrews a piece of plate given me by Mistress Cole. To Robert Andrews, my brother, Rector of Chelsworth, my lands in Westhropp called Grimes and Marecloth, charged with legacies to Judith Minns my sister, Margaret Munnings my sister, James and John Andrews my brothers. To the poor of Haughley twenty shillings. The cupboard cloth upon my brother John's great parlour chamber. My brother Robert Andrews to be sole executor. Proved 25<sup>th</sup> May 1665.

Arch. Sudb. Register 1665, fo. 280.

---

## John Andrews, Surrender of Haughley Lands, 1668.

Haughley cū membris, June 15: 1668. Mem: the daye & yeere above written' John Palfrey, copyhold Tenant of the said mannor, and John Andrewes, gent: youngest sonne of Robert Andrewes, clerke, deceased, youngest sonne of James Andrewes, sometimes of Occolt in the said co: of Suff: clothier, deceased, did surrender into the hands of the Lord of this mannor, by the hands of Thomas Glandfield, in the presence of John Everson . . . . customary

tenant of the said mannor. All that piece of land, containing by estimaciõn one acre, lyeing in Marketfield, between land, late of Robert Garnham, now of Edward Last, on East, and lands late of Henry Stannard, now of William Soames Esq. on West & abutting on lands of said William Soames, S. & N. to the use of said William Soames and his heirs for ever.

Signum.

Signed Johis X Palfrey.

John Andrews.

From a paper in the muniment room at Costesscy, the seat of the former owners of Haughley.

---

### Will of Robert Andrews, 1678.

Robert Andrews of Chelsworth, co. Suffolk, clerk, 16<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1678. My lands in Chelsworth to Elizabeth Andrews, my wife. To my kinsman, James Brett, the copyhold lands in Wyverston which my brother James Andrews holds, and my freehold lands in Wickhamskeith. To my three kinswomen shee, that was Sarah, Lyddia and Martha How. I give my lands in Westhorpe to my brother John Andrews of Bacton, and payments due to me as Executor to Sarah Andrews, my late sister. Goods by vertue of Margaret Andrews' will, who was my mother. To my brother James Andrews, my whole study and library of bookes. My sister Judith Mynnes. I appoint my wife, James Andrews of Chelsworth, my brother, and Ralph Hewett of Chelsworth my brother in law, executors. Probate 4<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> 1689.

Arch. Sudb., Goodwin ii, fo. 223 b.

---

### Will of James Andrews, 1708.

James Andrews of Chelsworth, Schoolmaster, 19<sup>th</sup> January 1708. To my nephew, James Andrews the elder of Milding, clerke, and his heirs, my messuages in Chelsworth, which I purchased of M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Blomfield; also a tenement there and a messuage and farme in Little Harlston in Suffolk, which I give to the said James for life, and after his decease to James Andrews his son. To said James Andrews the elder my messuages and lands in Wyverston, &c., and copy fields in Wyverston, formerly the property of Robert Andrews my brother, deceased; he to pay John Andrews of Bacton in Suffolk, my brother, £30, and my legacies to Robert Andrews and John Andrews, my kinsmen, and to Katherine and Elizabeth Andrews, children of the said John my brother. I give my lands in Chelsworth, some in her oocupation, to Elizabeth Hobart; she to deliver a release of all debts due from me to her. The estate in Wickham Skeith to be sold by my Exeeutor. Bequests to Judeth Mynns my sister; Samuel Mynns the elder, my kinsman, and his wife, and to Samuel Mynns the younger and to Susan Mynns, their son and daughter. Bequests to the Greens. Said nephew James Andrews the elder to be sole executor. No probate is recorded.

Arch. Sudb., Goodwin iv, fo. 385.

## Will of John Andrews, 1712

John Andrews of Bacton in the County of Suffolk, gentleman, this 29<sup>th</sup> day of January, 1712. I leave my soul to God, and my body to be decently buried at the discretion of my executrix. My estate in Bacton, free and copyhold, to be sold by my executrix. But if she die before it be sold I empower my brother in law, Peter Chaplyn, clerk, and John Chaplyn, gent., to sell the same. The money therefrom to pay off the mortgage on my Westhorpe estate. I bequeath any residue which may be left to my two daughters, Katherine Andrews and Elizabeth Andrews.

I bequeath all my estate in Westhorpe to Elizabeth my wife for the term of her life, provided she consent to the sale of the Bacton estate. If the Westhorpe estate is sold I leave £40 of the money so arising to my daughter Katherine Andrew, and the residue to be divided equally between my said two daughters Katherine and Elizabeth Andrews. I give the household stuff to my daughter Katherine, and appoint my wife Elizabeth Andrews sole executrix. Witnesses, Ann Nash, Margaret Steagell and James Andrews.

This will was proved January 2<sup>d</sup> 17<sup>13</sup>/<sub>14</sub> by the executrix, before James Andrews, clerk, the Surrogate.

In his will of 1679 (Arch. Sudb, fo. 308 Brydon) Abraham Chaplyn, Vicar of Wetheringsett, mentions his daughter Elizabeth, then wife of John Andrews. and Robert, John, James, Katherine and Elizabeth Andrews, his grandchildren. Of these Elizabeth was baptized at Bacton in 1669, Robert in 1672, and John in 1674.

## Will of Elizabeth Thurlow, 1719.

Elizabeth Thurlow of Chelworth co. Suffolk, widow, this tenth day of August, 1719. To Ralph Hewett my brother and the heirs of his body my lands and tenements in Lindsey, Monks Elcigh and Groton; and in default of issue, to James Kerrington, son of my late cousin, Ann Kerrington, widow, and his heirs. To my cousins Katherine and Elizabeth Andrews, daughters of my late brother in law, John Andrews. To John Green, son of my daughter in law, Elizabeth Green, when fifteen years of age. To Robert Andrews, son of Robert Andrews, late of Barmingham, clerke, and Robert Andrews, son of James Andrews of Milden, clerk, on decease of said Catherine and Elizabeth Andrews, children of John Andrews, late of Barmingham. Bequests to the Hewetts and others. To my son in law, Thomas Thurlow, and his heirs my estate in Stansted in the County of Suffolk. To aforesaid cousin James Andrews of Milden, clerk, and his daughter Mary Andrews.

My estate in Cambridge; and the lease made by the Masters, Fellows and Schollars of Clare Hall, to my daughter in law, Elizabeth Green. Plate of the value of £5 to my son in law, Nicholas Thurlow, clerk, and his wife. To my daughter in law Elizabeth Green, £30. To John Green, son of Elizabeth Green, £10. To Robert, James, John, Katherine, Mary and Elizabeth, children of Robert Andrews of Barmingham, clerk. To Thomas Hardy, father of the wife of John Clerk, £10. Kinsman Francis Hewett of Melford, and to Mary Mootham his daughter. To said John Clark and his wife Mary and their children John and Elizabeth Clerk. To my kinsman George Clarke of Roydon £5 to buy plate. To my cousin Elizabeth Wall, wife of Bartholomew Wall, £5 for plate, and to their children Bartholomew Wall, John Wall and Elizabeth Wall. To Mary Wall, sister of my cousin Elizabeth Wall, £5 in plate and my gold ring with the letters

J. M. upon it. To Bridget Wall and Anna Woodgate her sister, daughters of John Wall, deceased. To Rebecca, now the wife of Mr Newman, James Kerrington, her brother, Judith Scarling, and the other three daughters of my late cousin Ann Kerrington, namely Mary, Eleanor and Anne. Many other cousins named. Brother, Ralph Hewett, and James Andrews to be executors. Proved 5<sup>th</sup> July 1720, by Ralph Hewett, and 28<sup>th</sup> June 1721, by James Andrews.

Arch. Subd. Goodwin VII, fo. 38.

### Will of Thomas Thurlow, 1755.

Thomas Thurlow of Chelsworth in the county of Suffolk, gent., 13<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 1732. My lands in Stansted in Suffolk to be sold To my sister Elizabeth, now the wife of Abraham Green, I give £150, and Sums of money bequeathed to nephews John, Abraham and Thurlow Green; also to Grace Green of Chelsworth, wife of Joseph Green, and to Susan Hayward of Chelsworth. To my kinswoman M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Drift and her two sons, George Frost and Thomas Frost; my sister Thurlow of Brent Ely, widow, and M<sup>r</sup> James Andrews the elder of Milding, clerk. I appoint Thomas Brundish of Chelsworth, clerk, my executor. Probate 16<sup>th</sup> April, 1733, to Benjamin Brundish, clerk, the acting executor, Thomas Brundish being dead before executing the will.

Norwich Consistory Wills 1633, No. 10.

### Will of James Andrews, 1747.

I, James Andrews, Rector of Milding in the County of Suffolk, weak in body but of sound mind and memory, doe make this my last will this 13<sup>th</sup> day of January, 1747. I commend my Soul into the hands of my great Creator, hoping for mercy and forgiveness through the Merits of my dear Redeemer, Christ Jesus. I give to my daughter Mary Leppingwell the sum of twenty shillings, and to her daughter Ann five pounds; to my son Robert Andrews five pounds, and to my son Thomas Andrews fifty pounds. All the rest of my estate, real and personal, I give to my dear son James Andrews. And I do hereby nominate and appoint him to be sole executor of this my will, which I have written with my own hand. Signed, sealed, published and declared by the said James Andrews, and at his request attested by us. M. Canham. Jn<sup>o</sup> Canham.

Proved in the Archidiaconal Court of Sudbury 23<sup>rd</sup> December 1751 by the Oath of the Executor within named.

### Will of James Andrews, 1758.

James Andrews of Brent Eleigh in the County of Suffolk, clerk, 10<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1758. My friends, John Canham of Milding Esq<sup>r</sup> and Edward Coldham of Bury St. Edmunds, gentlemen, to sell my lands and tenements in Little Halston co. Suffolk, holden of the Manors of Clopton Hall, Haughley and Little Halston Hall. My freehold lands in Little Halston also to be sold. To my brother Robert Andrew £4 per annum for five years. I give the moneys arising from the sale aforesaid to my two nephews, William Andrews and James Andrews, children of my late brother William Andrews, at their ages of twenty-one years. If both die under age I bequeath said moneys to my nephew Thomas Andrews, son of my brother Robert Andrews, and my niece Mary Andrews, his sister, equally, when twenty-one. I ordain said Edward Coldham sole executor. Witnesses Mary Digby, Miles Sargent, Charles Squire. Proved at Bury St Edmunds, 30<sup>th</sup> May, 1764.

### Will of Richard Hale, 1742.

In his Will of 27th January 1741, Richard Hale, of Twinsted, co. Essex, yeoman, names his sons-in-law, Joseph Middleditch, of Melford, co. Suffolk, and James Mullis; his grandchildren, Margaret Middleditch and her sister, Mary Andrews; James, Richard and Ann, children of James Mullis. He devises considerable property at Twinsted and Bulmer in Essex and in Melford, the latter in the possession of John Hale. He leaves most of his real estate to his grandchildren Mullis, to pass, failing issue, to his granddaughter Mary Andrews; and the residue to his daughter Margaret Middleditch. By a codicil, dated 16th March 1741, he divides this residue between all his grandchildren, giving a legacy of £100 to Mary Andrews. He appoints Master James Hurrell Overseer or Trustee. This was probably the father-in-law of Robert Andrews, of Bulmer, who died in 1756. The witnesses were John Carr, Richard Death, Benjamin Carter and Bernard Carter.

By his Will (P.C.C. 372 Strahan), dated 23rd September 1747, Joseph Middleditch, of Melford, malster, bequeathed his messuages and lands in Hartest to Margaret his daughter; his messuage and malting office in Pebmarsh to be sold, and the money to be put out to interest for the maintenance and education of his grandson, James Andrews, and his sister Mary Andrews. Should both die in the lifetime of Mary Andrews his daughter, their mother, this money to remain to her. If all three die without issue, he leaves said money to Margaret his wife and Margaret his daughter and their heirs for ever. The Witnesses were Roger Secker, Martha Nevill and P. Richardson. The Will was proved 29th December 1748 by Margaret Middleditch, the relict, and Margaret Middleditch, spinster, the daughter of the deceased.

It is stated in Parker's "History of Long Melford," p. 151, that the Rev. Samuel Middleditch was curate at that town in 1679.

### Will of Richard Andrews, 1548.

Richard Andrews, of Haughley, 17<sup>th</sup> June 1548, bequeathed to Elizabeth Andrews, his brother's daughter, xx<sup>s</sup> at her marriage; to Johan, Margaret and Margery Andrews, his brother's daughters, vi<sup>s</sup> viii<sup>d</sup> each at their marriages. Should they die, their father, Robert Andrews his brother to have the money. The residue of his property he leaves to Elizabeth Andrews his wife, whom he makes his executrix. The will was proved in the Court of the Archdeaconry of Sudbury, 11<sup>th</sup> October 1548, by the Executrix.

### Enscriptions, Chelsworth Church.

On a black marble slab within the altar rails.

Here lyeth the Body of  
Robert Andrews, who was  
Rector of this Parish 43 years,  
and departed this life the 8<sup>th</sup>  
of July, Anno Dom̄ 1689  
aged 69.

In the nave, at the east end, on black marble.

Ralph Hewett dyed June the 11<sup>th</sup>,  
1721, aged 78.

His station happy, with contentment blest,  
And what good Agur wisht for he possessed.

Here lyeth also the Body of Elizabeth  
Thurloe, Relict of the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Nicholas  
Thurloe, Vicar of Brentely. She departed  
this life June the 7<sup>th</sup>, 1720.  
aged 80 years.

---

### Inscription, Brent Elleigh Church.

On small mural monument of white marble.

In Memoriam.

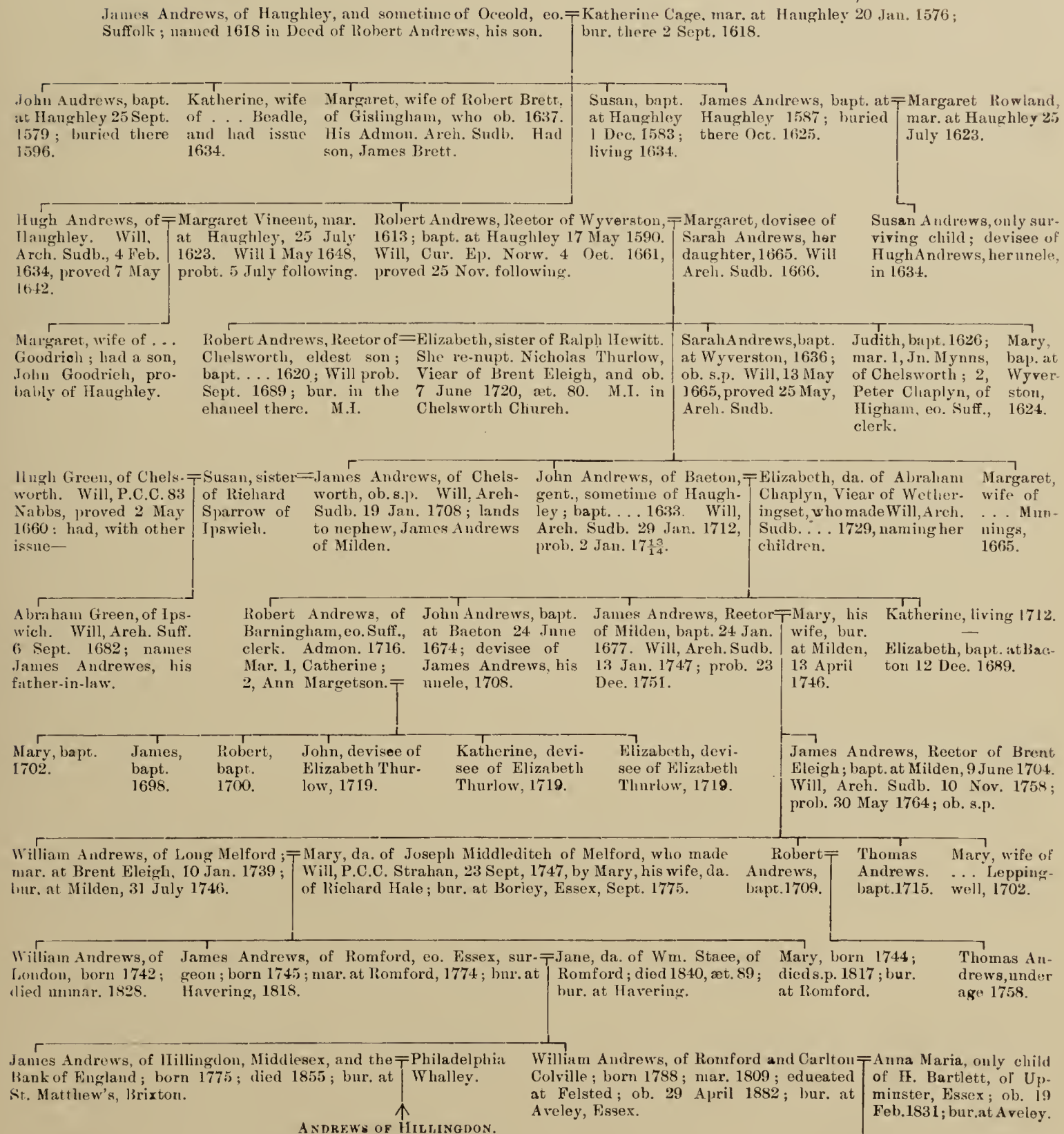
Viri Reverendi Jacobi Andrewes, A.B.  
Qui hujus Ecclesiae viginti et novem annos  
Vicarius fuit.  
obijt nono die Januarii A.D. MDCCLXIV.  
ætatis sue LX.

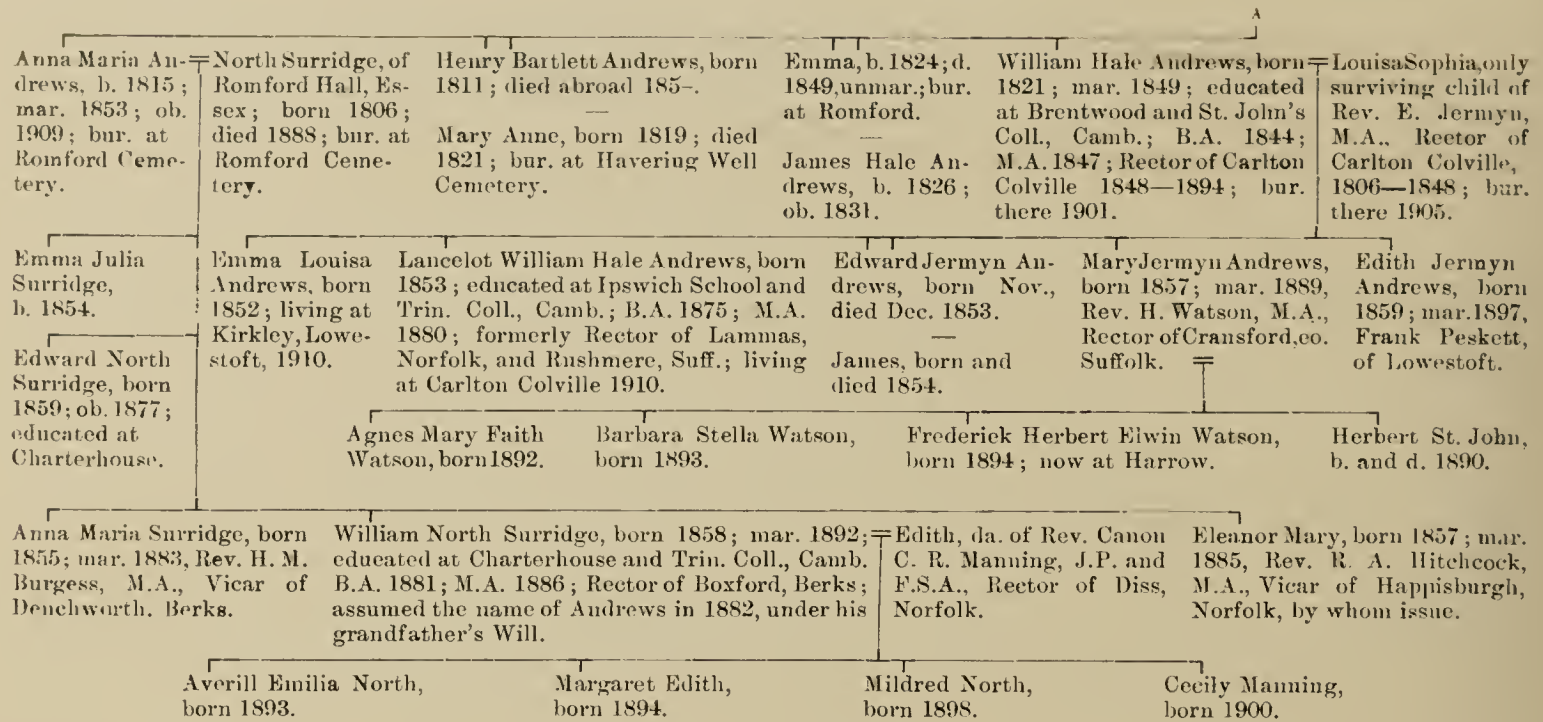
---

### Extracts from the Registers of Gaughley.

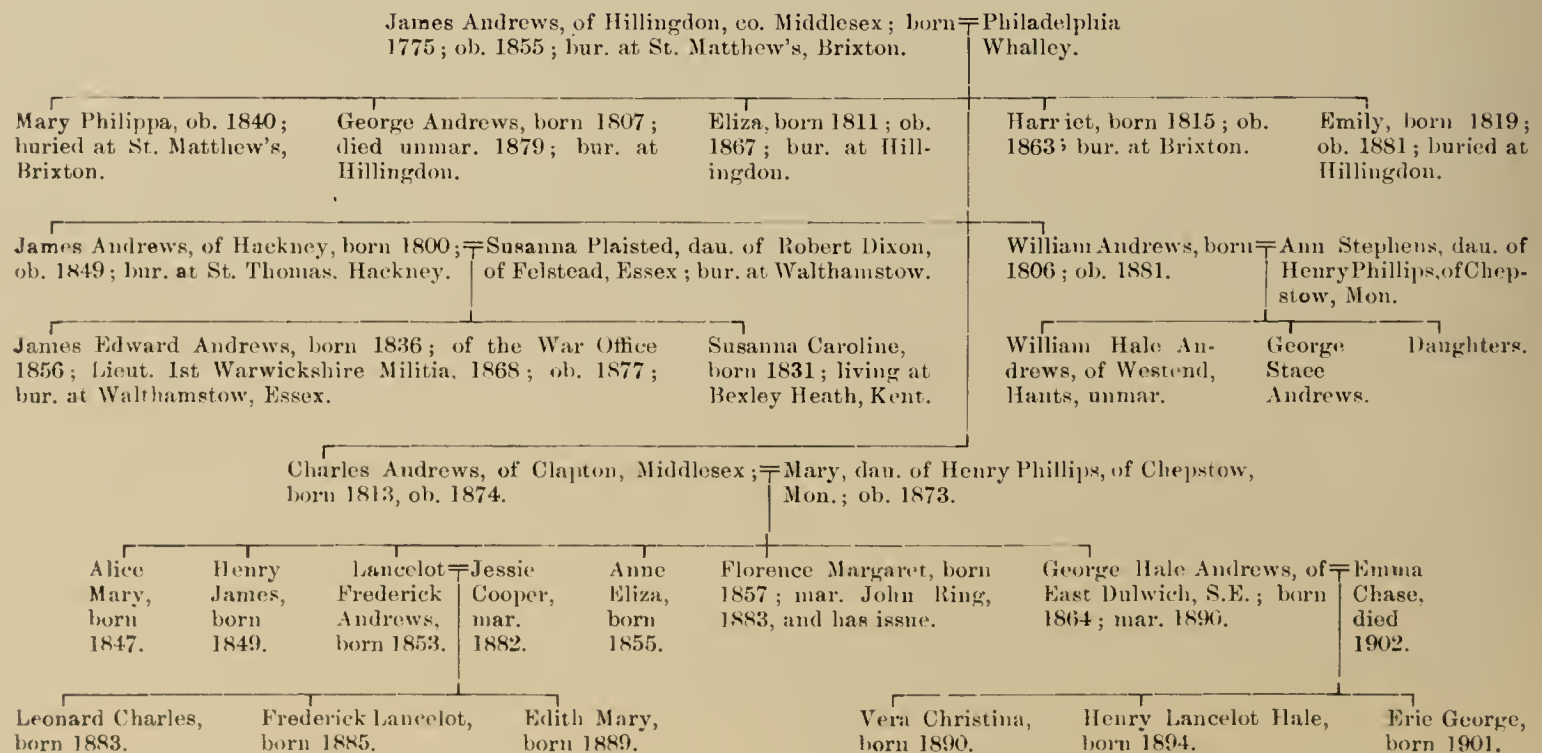
1576. xxviii Oct. Robert Andrews & Elizabeth Richers were married.  
1576. xx Jan. James Andrews, & Catherine Cage were married.  
1579. xx Sept. John Andrews, son of James Andrews baptized.  
1583. i Dec. Susan Andrews, daughter of James Andrews, baptized.  
1590. xvii May, Robert Andrews, son of James Andrews, baptized.  
1618. ii Sept. Katherine Andrews, wife of James Andrews was buried.  
1623. xxv July Hugh Andrews & Margaret Vincent were married.  
1623. xxv July James Andrews & Margaret Rowland were married.  
1625. 5 Oct. James Andrews the younger was buried.

# Pedigree, Andrews of Haughley.





## Pedigree, Andrews of Hillingdon.





# Andrews of Horndon.

## The Ancestry of Bishop Andrewes.

We know but little of the lineage of Lancelot Andrewes, the scholarly Bishop of Winchester. His earliest biography was written by Henry Isaacson, who had been his amanuensis. He tells us that the Bishop was born in London of honest and religious parents; that his father spent most of his life at sea, ultimately becoming Master of the Trinity House; and that both were descended from the ancient family of the Andrewes of Suffolk. The more recent researches of Mr. King, the Essex antiquary, have thrown but little light upon the subject. They are summarised in that quaintly designated booklet "More about Stifford," by the Rev. William Palin. The Wills in the Prerogative Court and the Pedigrees at the Heralds' College have been diligently but vainly examined for any trace of the Bishop's remoter ancestors, and the numberless MSS. relating to Suffolk have proved equally silent. Having no hereditary claim to Arms, he had a special grant in 1618—Argent, on a bend engrailed, between two cotises Sable, three mullets Or. But the evidence of the Essex Wills, which we now subjoin, is conclusive as to his more immediate forefathers; whilst the improbable pedigree of Andrews of Horndon in Harl. MSS. 1094 and 1184, compiled by a seventeenth century genealogist, gives us the maiden names of some, perhaps, of their wives. A great man ennobles alike his descendants and his ancestors, and a greater churchman than the devout, yet witty, and learned Bishop of Winchester has seldom lived. His forefathers were good christians, judging from their Wills, which are notable even for the times in which they were written. They foreshadow, dimly though it be, the utterances of the illustrious divine who represented them in the earlier years of the Stuart dynasty.

## Will of William Goodwyn, 1561.

The xxx<sup>th</sup> daie of May 1561. I Wi<sup>thm</sup> Goodyne of Horndon on the hill in the Co<sup>nti</sup> of Essex, wexch<sup>and</sup>ler, do make and declare this my Testamente conteynyng my last will. Fyrste I comend my soule vnto god almyghtye, and my body to be buried in x<sup>p</sup>en buryall where god of his me<sup>y</sup> shall appoynt. I gyue to my eldyst sone Robert Goodyn my messuage called the bell in Horndon. To my sonnes Thom<sup>s</sup> and John Goodyn xx<sup>l</sup> at there ages of xxiiij yeares—to either of them x<sup>l</sup>. I bequeath to Lawncellot Andrews and Agnes Andrews the sone and daughter of Thomas Andrews of London, marry<sup>n</sup>, my right w<sup>ch</sup> I nowe have in the shipp callyd the Trinitie of Caryte and also yn the Crayer now callyd the Hearne of London, to Enioye the same to them for eu<sup>n</sup> more. The forsaid Thomas Andrewes of London by his

obligacion berynge date the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> daie of M<sup>o</sup>che, in the iiiij<sup>th</sup> and v<sup>th</sup> yeares of the late Kyng and Quene Phillip and Marie, standeth bound vnto me for the payment of xxx<sup>li</sup>. Said bond I will shalbe cancellyd and made void. And I do will and devyse that the forsaid Thomas Andrew of London shall stand bound vnto my sone Robt Goodyn, and to his executo<sup>r</sup>s, for the payment of the said some of xxx<sup>l</sup>, for the usses and behouffes of Robt, John, and Mathew, nowe the sonnes of Thomas Andrewes of Horndon, yoman; and also to th'usse of Agnes now the daughter of the same Thomas Andrewes, as sonne as they shall attayne to there ages of xxiiij yeares a pece: that is to say, to the said Robt x<sup>l</sup>, John v<sup>l</sup>, Mathew v<sup>l</sup> and Agnes x<sup>l</sup>. I gyve vnto the afforsaid John and Mathew, over and besydes the somes to them befor assygned, the some of tenne poundes, to either of them v<sup>l</sup> to be payd by myne executor assoune as they shalbe of thage of xxiiij yeares. The resydew of my goodes I gyue to my forsaid sone Robt Goodwyn whom I make my soule executour.

Probatum fuit iij<sup>o</sup> die Decembris 1561.

Arch. Essex, Liber "Randoll," fo. 138 b.

### Will of Agnes Andrews, 1562.

In the name of God, Amen. I Annes Androwe of Horndon in the countie of Essex, mayden, the daughter of Thomas Androwe of Horndon, cōsideringe the great number of peñles and dawngers that the weke and feble estate and Condicion of man's and womane's nature in this vale of myserie is Subject vnto; Remembrynge also that nothinge is more certan then deathe, and vncerteine then its tyme; for whiff we live it most nedes be that we enter into this waise. Therefore to the ende that I may dispose and give soutche thinges as are lente me of god to his Lawde and Honor, and for my sole Healthe, this present second day of february in the yeare of our Lorde god, 1562, I do ordaine and make my last will and Testament. First I bequethe my Sowle to Almightye god that it will please hym mercifullye to R it into everlasting ioye, and my body to be buried at the discrecon of my Executors. I will that the stocke of moñy that my brother Thomas Andrewe hathe in his handes, which was given me by the will of my Vnclle Wiffm Goodwine, the suñ of x<sup>l</sup>, to be distributede in maner and forme followinge. Itm, I give & bequeth to my father iiiij<sup>l</sup>; to my ii brothers, Wiffm and Robert, to ether of them x<sup>s</sup>, to be paid them imediatlie after my dethe. I give vnto my brother Mathewe xx<sup>s</sup>, to be paide him at the age of xxi yeares. To my brother, Tho the yongar, xl<sup>s</sup>, at his age of xxi yeres. To my sister Elizabeth at her age of xviii yeares or at the day of her mariage. To Annes Lowe, my sister in law, xx<sup>s</sup> to be paide her at the age of xviiij yeares. I will that if any of my saide brothers or sisters do dye before they come to the forsaide ages [their money] be devided betwene the other then being a live; and if they all dye I will that it shall Remyne to my father. Itm I give to my father all the Residew of my goodes; whome I make my Sole executore of this will, to pforme the same. Witnesses:—William blache, Robart Drywode, and Joane Hassard, widowe: withe divers other more.

Probatum septimo Septembris, 1563. Juramento Thome Androwes executoris.

Arch. Essex, Liber Newington, fo. 41

### Will of Thomas Andrews, 1568.

The xxix<sup>th</sup> day of December. I Thomas Andrewe of Horndon in the County of Essex, carpent<sup>r</sup>, sicke in bodye but whole in mynde and in good and perfecte remembranns, thancks be to almightie god, do ordeyne and make thys my last will. I giue my soule into the hands of god, my bodie to be buried in the churchyard of Horndon. I giue to the poore mens box of Horndon xij<sup>d</sup>. To John my son a bullock of thre yeres old for xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> that I nowe ow hym and my best cote. To Thomas my son the younger a fetherbed. To Wyllm my sonne a gold ryng. To Mathue my sonne ij platers and my best gyrkyne, &c. The residue of my goodes I giue to M<sup>o</sup>gret my wife whome I ordaine whole executrix of this will; and I make Robert Drywood of Horndon and Mathue my son oversears. Witnes Robert Broune, Vicar of the parysh, Robert Drywood, maker of this will, and John Andrewe and Mathue Andrewe hys sons w<sup>th</sup> others.

Probatum xxv<sup>o</sup> Januarij 1568. (April 19<sup>th</sup> 1569 in Act Book.)

Arch. Essex, fo. 47 Loffyn.

### Will of Margaret Goodwyn, 1592.

Margaret Goodwin of Horndon on the Hill, co. Essex, widowe, 19<sup>th</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> 1592. Robert Goodwyn my sonne; Sarah Almon, Agnes Gyles, Elizabeth Hawkins, Joane Bowsy, my daughters; Susan Hawkins. To Misteris Andrewe of Tower Hill, my bay nagg, w<sup>th</sup> the saddle and brydle. The rest of my goods to Robert my sonne, whome with Robert Drywode I make my executors. Probatum die Saturni xvii<sup>mo</sup> die ffebruarii, 1592, ad usu executoris durañ minori etate eiusdem.

Arch. Essex, 63 Stephen.

### Will of Thomas Andrews, 1595.

The Three and twentieth of June, 1593. I Thomas Andrewes of the parrishe of All Sainctes Barking on Tower hill in London, Maryner, doe declare and make my present Testament. I comend my Soule to Almighty god, trusting to haue full pardon of my synnes by the deathe and passion of my Savyo<sup>r</sup>, Jesus Christ; My Bodye to the earthe from whence it came. I giue to my Welbeloued wyfe, Joane Andrewe, the moitye of my Manno<sup>r</sup> or fferme in Raweth, co. Essex, called Borrells, and of all the landes excepte the Advowson of the Church of Raweth, whiche I will shall remaine to mine eldest sonne Launcelott Andrewes, clerk, and his heires for ever. Alsoe the moitye of that fferme and those landes in Horndon on the hill, co. Essex, and landes called Gore oke and Clayes, and of houses in Redriffe, co. Surrey, &c. To my sonne Nicholas Andrewes the other moitye of Borrells and landes in Rawerth. The other moitye of those houses and landes in Horndon shall remaine vnto my sonne Thomas Andrewes. Premisses in Rederiffe, co. Surrey, shall remaine vnto my sonne Roger Andrewes. To Martha Andrewes, my daughter, twoe hundred poundes at the age of xxi yeares with remainder if she die vnmarried to Marye my daughter. Towards the repayring of the church of All Sainctes, Barking, forty shillings. To the poore of the same parrishe ffive poundes. To the poore of Horndon on the hill where I was borne, five poundes. To the poore of Raweth and Rederiffe

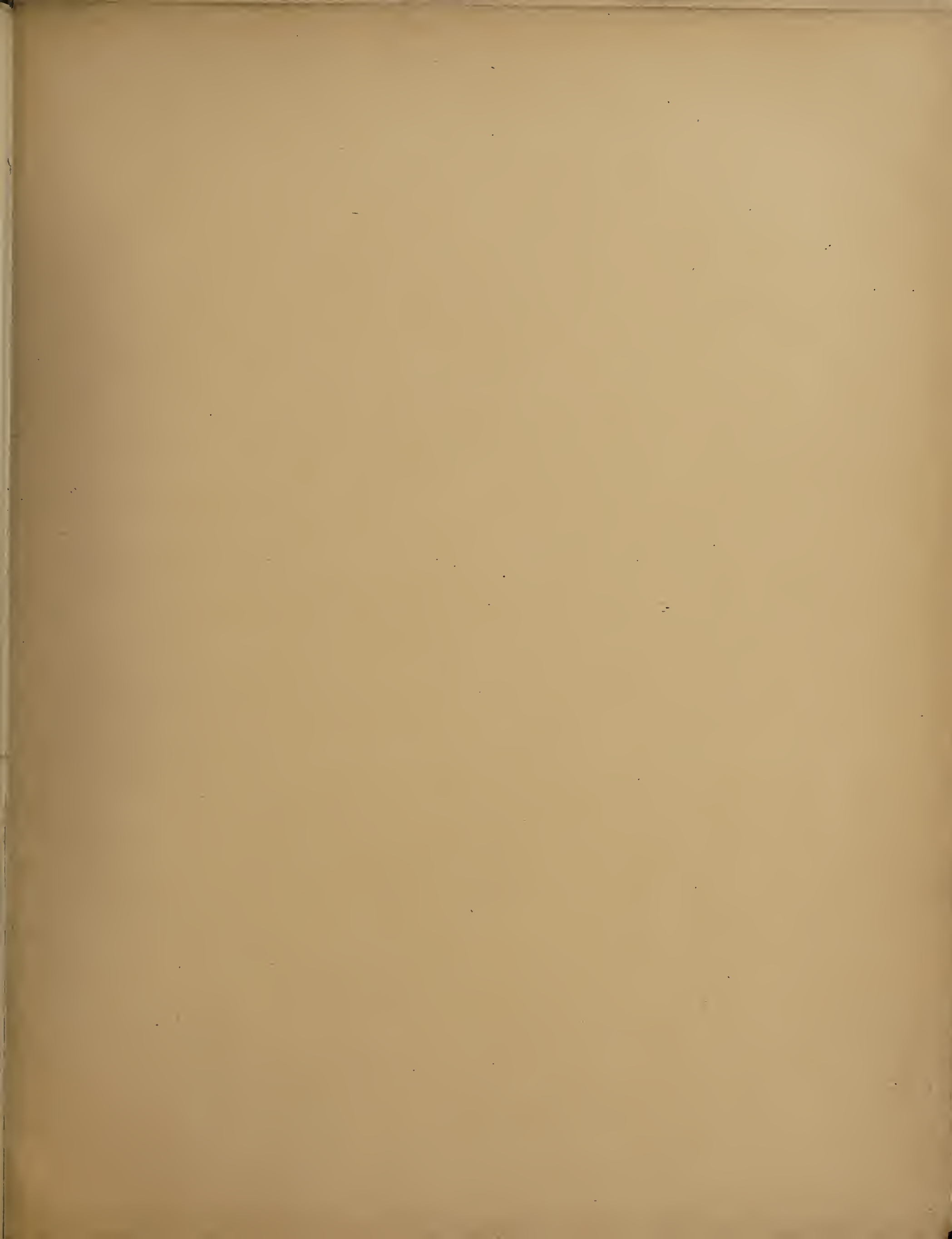
forty shillings a peece. To my brother William Andrewes th'one quarter of my shipp called the White harte; yet it shall not be lawfull for him to alienate the property thereof by sale, but my partener M<sup>r</sup> Hilles shall receiue and paye to him the proffitts thereof. To every of my brothers and sisters by the ffather's side dwelling in Essex, forty shillings a peece. To Thomas Andrewes the sonne of my brother Robert Andrewes and to Anne sister to saide Thomas, to eache half a dozen of silver spoones. The rest of my goodes, my ffuneralles discharged, I giue to Joane my wyfe whome I make my sole executrice. Probatum quarto die Julij 1593, juramento M<sup>ri</sup> Beadle, procuratoris Joanne Andrewes relictæ defunct.

P.C.C. 58 Nevill.

### Will of Joan Andrewes, 1594.

I Johane Andrewes, widdowe, of the Tower hill in London, this 19<sup>th</sup> daie of Februarie 1574 do make this my last will. First and principallie I bequeath my soule into the handes of the blessed Trinitie, trusting to have forgiuenes of my sinnes by the merittes and death of Jesus Christ my Sauour. I will that my bodie be buried with due and decent funeralles and laide in the Quier of the church of all Sainctes, Barkeinge, hard by the bodie of my late husband Thomas Andrewes, as neere as conuenientlie it maie. I giue vnto my sonne Launcelot Andrewes my best salte with the eouer beinge syluer and guilte. Vn to my sonne Nicholas Andrewes the somme of one hundred poundes. Vnto my sonne Thomas Andrewes, servant vnto M<sup>r</sup> William Cotton, draper, one hundred and thirtie poundes. Vnto my sonne Roger Andrewes one hundred poundes to be paid him at Midsomer 1597. Vnto my daughter Marie, the wife of William Burrell of Ratclif, Shipwright, fiftie poundes. Vnto Andrewe Burrell her sonne one hundred poundes. Vnto my daughter Martha Andrewes one hundred poundes over and above the two hundred poundes she is to receiue of me as executrix of Thomas Andrewes her father. Vnto Alice Andrewes, the wife of William Andrewes, my brother in lawe, five poundes. Vnto Thomas Andrewes, the second sonne of Mathew Andrewes, my brother in lawe, by his first wife, five poundes. To my brother in lawe William Andrewes and Richard Ireland, my thirde parte of the shippe called the Mayflower; said Richard Ireland to be master of the same, as he hath bene heretofore. Vnto my sonne Roger Andrewes, one guilt tankerd and one goblet parcell guilt. Vnto my daughter Martha Andrewes, my second salte with the eouer of syluer and guilte. Vnto Joane Butler, late wife of Robert Andrewes, my brother in lawe, my hooped ringe of golde. Vnto Agnes Butler her daughter my gimowes ringe of golde. Vnto my cosen germane, Emma Fowle, five poundes. Vnto my cosen William Biam my Ringe of gold with deathes heade in it. Vnto my sister Alike Andrewes, wife of William Andrewes, one cloth gowne, a kyrtle, with the residue of my wearinge linnen, now in a little blaëke chest. Vnto the poore of all Sainctes, Barking, five poundes. I appointe my welbeloued sonne Lancelot Andrewes my Executor. And so I yeld up my bodie and soule into the handes of God, now or at anie other tyme when his gracious pleasure shalbe to call me hence. In the presence of me, Will: Bedell, p me Peter Hilles. By me William Prinsoppe, &c. This will was publiquely read to the said Johan 19<sup>th</sup> Mareh 1594, and by her then aeknowledged.

Probatum decimo quarto die Januarij, 1597, juramento procuratoris Venerabilis vire Laneeloti Andrewes, S.T.P., executores. P.C.C. 5 Lewyn.





VOL. III.

PART 2.

*Cover*

Y 259 1000 110

REC'D AUG 14 1914

# SUFFOLK MANORIAL FAMILIES,

BEING

## The County Visitations and other Pedigrees,

EDITED, WITH EXTENSIVE ADDITIONS,

BY THE LATE

JOSEPH JAMES MUSKETT,

AND CONTINUED BY

FREDERIC JOHNSON.

It is the Editor's desire to make this work an exhaustive *resumé* of the Genealogy of the County. It will be issued, to Subscribers only, in Parts of about forty pages, price 5s. each, and the number will be restricted to under 100 copies. Communications to be addressed to the Editor, Mr. F. Johnson, 8, Theatre Street, Norwich

---

PRIVATELY PRINTED.

---

EXETER:

WILLIAM POLLARD & Co. LTD., PRINTERS & LITHOGRAPHERS, NORTH STREET.

1914.





# Andrews of Horndon.

Agnes, sister to Thomas Andrews, of Horndon, co. Essex, yeoman. Margaret . . . . ,  
 Wm. Goodwin Will dated 29 Dec., pr. 25 Jan. 1568 Arch. Essex. executrix of hus-  
 or Goodyne. He had three wives. band's will.

Robert An- drews, liv- ing in 1562, devisee of Agnes An- drews 1563.	Joan . . . , remar. to . . . Butler; living 1594.	John Andrews, devisee of his Uncle Goodwin 1561, and of his father 1568.	Thomas Andrews, junr., named in his father's Will, 1568; under age in 1562.	Judith Turner, intend- ed 2nd wife.	Matthew An- drews, living 1594-5. Will 1599, Arch. Essex.	William, devisee of Agnes Andrews 1563.	Alice . . .	Agnes Andrews. Will 1562 Arch. Essex.
Thomas Andrews, devisee of Thomas Andrews 1593.	Ann (?)= Butler.	Robert Andrews, not 21 in 1590.	Rebecca, alive 1599.	William, alive 1599.	Thos. Andrews, 2d son, living 1595; devisee of Joan Andrews, widow, 1594.	Thomas Andrews.		

Thomas Andrews, b. at Horndon 1572. Of All Hallows, Barking, in 1593; Master of the Trinity House, 1594-7. Will, dated 23 June 1593, pr. 4 July 1593. P.C.C.	Joane . . . , executrix of husband. Of Towerhill. Will, dated 19 Feb. 1574, pr. 14 Jan. 1597. P.C.C.	Elizabeth Andrews.	Agnes Andrews, of Horndon, Essex. Will pr. 7 Sept. 1563. Arch. Essex.
--	--	-----------------------	---

Launcelott Andrews, b. 1555, Bishop of Winchester 1519; had a grant of Arms 1618; bur. 11 Nov. 1626. Will P.C.C. 109 Hele.	William Andrews. — Agnes Andrews, living 1561.	Mary. ↑	William Burrell, of Rat- cliff, co. Middlesex, ship- wright; married before 1595.	Roger Andrews, D.D., bapt. 1576; Master of Jesus Coll., Camb.; Preby. of Ely, Winchester, and Southwell; Arch- deacon of Chichester; d. 1635.
---	---	------------	--	--

Robert Salmon, of Leigh, Essex; Master of the Trinity House, 1617; bur. in Leigh Ch., 1641, aged 75.	Martha Andrews, b. 1576-7. Will, 1653 (P.C.C., 225 Brent).	Robert Princep, of London; first husband.	Nicholas Andrews, of S. Saviour's, Southwark; admon. 1626. Exor. to his uncle Matthew.	Anne . . . , d. 1606, bur. at All Hallows, Barking.	Thomas Andrews, citizen & draper of London. Will 1625 (P.C.C., Clarke).	Alice . . . .
Martha Salmon, alive 1626.	Thomas Salmon, alive 1650.	Ann Best, alive 1626.	Peter Salmon, B.A., secondson, a distinguished physician of Stepney in 1650. Had issue three daughters.	William Andrews, living in 1626.	Ann Andrews, bapt. 1611.	Joan Andrews, bapt. 1611.

Thomas Andrews, citizen of London 1626, son and heir.	Nicholas Andrews, alive 1626.	Roger Andrews, alive 1626.	Ann. —	Arthur Wollaston, citizen and draper of London; alive 1626.	Mary Andrews, single in 1626.
Ann Andrews. Thomas Cotton, of Cambridge, Esq.					
Frances Cotton, daughter and heiress. Dingley Askham, of Conington, co. Camb., Esq.					

## Will of Matthew Andrews, 1599.

I, Mathew Andrew of Horndon on the Hill, give to my sonne, Robert Anderew xx<sup>l</sup> at his age of one and twenty yeares; to my dawghtear Rebeea xx<sup>l</sup> at her age of twenty yeares or daye of marriage; if either die the survivor to be the heire. To my sonne William Andrew v<sup>l</sup> which he hath in his hand. Vnto Judith Turner, whom, had God permitted, should have been my wyfe, x<sup>l</sup>. The reste of my goodes or eattles I give vnto Nieholas Andrew my cosin, whome I doe make my executoar.

[The signature is picturesque, and the will short. The word "cosin" here signifies a blood relation. Nicholas Andrews was the testator's nephew, and brother to the future Bishop of Winchester.]

---

## Funeral Certificate of Bishop Andrewes, 1626.

The Right reverend father in God Launeelot Andrews, Bishop of Winehester, Deane of his Ma<sup>ts</sup> Chappell, prelate of y<sup>e</sup> moste noble Order of y<sup>e</sup> Garter, and one of his Ma<sup>ts</sup> most honorable priuie Councell, Departed this mortall life at Winehester house in Southwark on fryday, being y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> of September 1626; whose funerall was most honorably solempnized aeording to his degree on Satterday y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> of November following, and proeeded from his house aforesaid to the parish ehureh of S<sup>t</sup> Saviours in Southwark, where his body lieth interred. This most reuerend father in God, having spent his whole eourse of his life piously and Religiously, and attayned the age of 71 years and . . . . . months, all y<sup>t</sup> tyme living a single life, died, most eharitably disposing of a great part of his estate to his kindred, servants and friends, but y<sup>e</sup> greatest part to Charitable uses. . . . .

This funerall was ordered and directed by S<sup>r</sup> William Segar, Garter principall King, Henry S<sup>t</sup> George, Riehmond Herald, and George Owen, Rouge Crosse. The Bishop of Duresme chiefe mourner, assisted by D<sup>r</sup> Andrews, brother of the Defunet, M<sup>r</sup> Burrell, M<sup>r</sup> Salmon, M<sup>r</sup> Roger Andrews and M<sup>r</sup> Rooke. The great banner borne by M<sup>r</sup> William Andrews. The 4 bannerolls by M<sup>r</sup> Princeps M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Burwell, Peter Salmon, and M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Andrews.

The corps assisted by Doeter Collyns, Doeter Beale, Doeter Wrenne, and Doeter Greene This certifieate is taken by Henry S<sup>t</sup> George, Riehmond, and is testified by y<sup>e</sup> subscriptions of M<sup>r</sup> John Parker aforesaid his Exeeutor.

Over the eertificate are the arms of the See of Winchester, impaling Andrewes, viz., *Arg. on a bend engrailed between two cottises Sa., three mullets Or.*

# Fairclough of Suffolk, etc.

---

The pedigree of this family presents so many points of interest that no excuse is needed for including it in Suffolk "Manorial" Families. The Editor desires to express his great obligations to Gery Milner-Gibson-Cullum, Esq., F.S.A., now (1914) Mayor of Bury St. Edmunds, for placing his collections as to the Faircloughs at his disposal. The precise ancestry of the Rev. Laurence Fairclough, Rector of Haverhill from 1568 to 1605, has not been ascertained. The diocesan records at Norwich have been searched for his ordination, but they are unhappily imperfect at the period when he is presumed to have received ordination, and other sources have been also examined, without success. The statement made in Hollingsworth's *History of Stowmarket* (1844) that he belonged to a good family in Lancashire may be true, but there seems some reason for thinking he may have belonged to the family of that name at Weston in Hertfordshire, in which the name Laurence occurs. It has been thought advisable to print all the information collected, for the benefit of future enquirers who may have greater leisure and better opportunities for the investigation of this matter.

---

## Armorial Bearings.

The arms used by the family of Fairclough, of Fairclough Hall, in the parish of Weston, Herts, were *Or, a lion rampant Sable, armed and langued Gules, between three fleur-de-lys Azure.* In Tom Martin's Church Notes (*penes* G. Milner-Gibson-Cullum, Esq., at Hardwick House, Bury St. Edmunds) he speaks of there being in 1750 at Kennett Parsonage, in the parlour there a fine old portrait of Samuel Fairclough, Rector there, with these arms, *Or, between three de-lys Sa. a Lyon rampt. of the second [langued] Gules,* and the crest "on a torse Sa. and Or, a Lyon issuant Sa., langued Gules." These arms are practically identical with those of the Hertfordshire family, except that the fleur-de-lys are blazoned as Sable, but it is quite likely the blue had become dark with age and was mistaken by Martin for Sable. In a Herald-Painter's Notebook, in the British Museum, Add. MS. 12, 223, there are given two coats which the painter received orders to emblazon for the funerals of the wife of the Rev. Samuel Fairclough, who was buried at Heveningham, Suffolk, in 1689, and of the Rev. Samuel, buried there two years later. In both these cases the arms are given as, *Or, a lion rampant Sable, between three fleur-de-lys Azure, impaling Vert, a fleur-de-lys Argent* for Folkes. In the case of the Rev. Samuel, ten escutcheons on silk and eight on buckram were ordered, and in the case of his wife eight on silk and ten on buckram.

### Will of Hugh Feireclyff, 1528.

The viij<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill, 1528. Hugh Feireclyff, of the Diocese of Woreet<sup>r</sup>. To be buried in Saint Mary Church yarde. To the moder church of Woreet<sup>r</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>. To my lord prio<sup>r</sup> of the monastery of Woreet<sup>r</sup> to say masse for my soule vi<sup>s</sup>. To Joane my doughter xx<sup>l</sup>; Alice my dou<sup>r</sup> xx<sup>l</sup> yf they lyve vntill they come to lawfull age. Mending of the Cawsey betwena the Redehill Crosse. To John Coder my wifes father. To Thomas Feirecliffe dwelling in Lyrpole [Lancashire] my secunde gown, my swerde, my buckeler and my best Capp. To my suster xx<sup>s</sup>. Edmonde Heywarde of Stratford. Residue to Margaret my wife whom I make Executrice. Many bequests. Probatm xxiiij<sup>o</sup> die Maii 1528 ju<sup>r</sup> Wi<sup>l</sup>mi Rowlande et Margarete Reliete.

P.C.C. 32 Porch.

---

### Will of George Fayerclough, 1599.

George Fayerclough of Weston com<sup>e</sup> Hertf., yeoman, 18 April 1599. To be buried at the chancell's end in the churchyard of Weston. Vnto Edward Fairelough my sone xx<sup>s</sup>. Henrie & Wi<sup>l</sup>m my sonnes. To Lucy Fairelough my dau<sup>r</sup> xx<sup>s</sup>. Marie & Grace my dau<sup>s</sup>. The three yongest at there yeareis of twentie. The dores, hinges, lockes (&c.) are not to be taken away by my Exo<sup>rs</sup>, but to be left for the vse of my Cozē Fayerclough the owner therof. Residue to Marie my wife. When God calls her she to mend the porco<sup>n</sup>s of my three yongest children, according to her promise. Tho: Faierclough, a witness [fine signature]. Probatum vii<sup>o</sup> Junij 1599 Marie Faierclough, Relee.

Arch. Hunt. (Hitchin) Register 4, fo. 66.

---

### Will of Hughe Fayrecloughe, 1609.

The 20<sup>th</sup> January 1609. Hughe Fayrecloughe, Citizen and Clothworker of London. Unto Hugh Fayrecloughe my sonne £100. To Alexander Fayrecloughe my second sonne £100. Vnto Alexander Fayrecloughe the younger his sonne £10. Vnto my daughter Courthorpe, wife vnto Lawrence Courthorpe of Lineolnes Inne Esq<sup>re</sup> £10, and to every one of her children £10 (that is to saie Lawrence, George, John, Richard, Hugh, Alexander, Faythe, Anne and Mary Courthope) at the age of 20 yeares. Vnto Mary Speneer my second dau<sup>r</sup> £10 and to her sixe child<sup>r</sup> John Thomas, Hughe, Robert, Fayth & Mary Speneer to each £10. Vnto the child<sup>n</sup> of Faythe Sutton one other of my daughters, deceased, viz., Fayth and Elizabeth Sutton to each £10. She was wife vnto John Sutton of Aldenham, gentleman, in co. Hertford. Vnto Elizabeth Fayrecloughe dau<sup>r</sup> vnto my brother Roger Fayreclough £5 after her marriage. The rest of my goodes I give

vnto my lovinge wife FAYTHE FAYRECLougHE, leases, money, plate, Jewells, &c., &c. I make her my full and sole Executrix. I ordaine my sonne Sutton, my sonne Spencer, and my cosen Robert Cogan my Overseers—they shall have for their paynes and travell, either of them, a golde ringe of ffortie shillings. Vnto Thomas Spencer my sonne in lawe tenne poundes for a legacie, whome I have forgotten. Robert Cogan the younger a witness.

Probatum penultimo die Januarij 1610, juramento Fidis Fayreclough Relicte et executricis.  
P.C.C. 4 Wood.

---

### Will of Thomas Fairclough of Bishop's Hatfield, 1613.

Will of Thomas Fairclough of Bishop's Hatfield, co. Hertford, mercer, 1613 July 25<sup>th</sup>. Soule into the handes of God, my maker, and to Jesus Christe, my *noble* Saviour and Redeemer. To my sonne Richard Faireclough all the ware in my shoppe. Vnto my dau<sup>r</sup> Elizabeth Fairclough the money & stocke shec hath in her owne custodie aboute the business shec is putt in trust with. My sixe children, Thomas, William, Hellen, Affabel, Cadwallader, and Elizabeth Faireclough, tenn poundes a peece. Wife nowe with childe. Residuc to wife. She executrix. Freind Abraham Addnison, overseer. Witnesses, Abraham Addyson, Richard Fartlow, etc.

Arch. Huntingdon (Hitchin) Register No. 5, fo. 57.

[The name Fairclough is also written, in undoubted Fairclough documents, Faircloth, Fartlow, Feklow, Vertelow, etc. But *some* of the Faircloths do not seem to have any connection with the Faircloughs. Faircliff is also a *possible* spelling.]

---

### Faith Faireclough of London, 1615.

The sixte day of Aprill 1615. Faith Faireclough of London, widowe. My body to be buried, christianlye, in the parish church of St Michaell in the Querne in London where I dwell. My late husband Hugh Faireclough did by his will give vnto his and my sonne Hugh Faireclough one hundred poundes whereof but onlye twentie poundes is as yet paid vnto him. I will that the ffourescore poundes remainder shall be paide him by tenn poundes a yeare in foure yeares and the other fforty residue in two yeares next followinge by xx<sup>l</sup> p. annu. I give more vnto him xx<sup>li</sup> and an annuytie of xxx<sup>li</sup> during the space of xij yeares. My late husband did give vnto my dau<sup>r</sup> Agnes Courthope wife of Lawrence Courthope of Wargrave co. Berks Esq<sup>r</sup> and to every one of their children upon condiçions—which condiçions said Lawrence hath broken—whereby such legacies are lost. Nervertheless if he shall yctt deliver a generall release of all demaunds and bonds as he hath in his handes, then and not otherwise, I give in lieue of said legacies to said Agnes my dau<sup>r</sup> £10 yearely during eight yeares, and amongst her child<sup>n</sup> ffourescore poundes. Further I give her one yearely some of thirtie poundes during the space of tenne yeares. Her legacies shalbe paid to her selfe and be disposed of by herselfe, and her husband shall not in any wise meddle therewith, w<sup>ch</sup> if he shall attempt, such legacies &c. shall cease and be vtterly voyde. Vnto my dau. Mary Spencer widow one annuytie of fforty poundes during eighteene yeares. Vnto

Faith Spencer one of her dau<sup>s</sup> fourescore poundes after her age of xxi yeares. Vnto Mary Spencer her other dau<sup>r</sup> £100. Vnto John & Hugh Spencer twoe of her sonnes £20 a peece, and to Thomas Spencer £30 at the expiracon of their severall apprentisships. Vnto my nephew M<sup>r</sup> Robert Cogan 40<sup>s</sup> to buy him a ringe. Vnto my nice Faith Browne, dau<sup>r</sup> of my brother Melcher Browne £10. Vnto my kinsman M<sup>r</sup> Raphe Brown thelder of Hambledon in Surrey 20<sup>s</sup> to buy a ringe, and to his wife and his sonne Raphe Browne ringes. Vnto Anne Reade wife of James Reade & dau<sup>r</sup> of my said cosen Browne £5. Vnto my sister Thomasin Hamon wife of Thomas Hamon 20<sup>s</sup> to make her a ringe. Vnto my dau<sup>r</sup> Mary Spencer all my goodes in and about my dwelling house wholye as they stande and also all other goods, leases and chattles whatsoever. I constitute her my full & sole executrix. I appoint my neighbour and freinde M<sup>r</sup> Humfrye Hawes to be Overseer whome I give xx<sup>s</sup> to buy him a ringe. Willm Bedingfild, a witness.

Probatum xxiv<sup>o</sup> die Aprilis 1615, juramento Marie Spencer Executricis.

P.C.C. 30, Rudd.

---

### Will of Thomas Rolfe, 1626.

Will of Thomas Rolfe, late of Gouldrington in co. Bedd. (nuncupative). About 24 April 1626 he did vtter his minde before divers witnesses. He gave vnto Jane Faireclough his mistresses dau<sup>r</sup>, who had attended him att the tyme of his sickness, all his goodes. Asked what he would give vnto his Kinsfolkes, he answered he would give them nothinge. Robert Haselden geñ a witness. [The Haseldens intermarried with the Weston Fairecloughs.] Comis<sup>s</sup> 18 Sept. 1630, Anne Vartlowe a<sup>t</sup>s Fairclough matri Janae Vartlowe als. Faircloughe principali legatar.

P.C.C. 77 Scroope.

---

### Will of Alice Tokefield, 1639.

Will of Alice Tokefield, of High Holborn, Middx., widow, 4 July 1639. To be buried by late husb<sup>d</sup> in the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Andrewe Holborn. Vnto Alice wife of Giles Nicholls £8 yerely to maintain her & Lawrence & Richard her sons. When 21 Exo<sup>r</sup> shall give them each £100 and said annuity cease. To Mary wife of Wm. Wilder £200. Richard their son. Other Nicholls bequests. Daniel Tokefield, husband's brother. Other Tokefields. To M<sup>rs</sup> Dorothy Kempe the elder of Wickham, widow, a diamond ring. To M<sup>rs</sup> Francis Motham, wife of M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Motham xx<sup>s</sup> for Ringe. Sara Motham their daughter. Vnto Lawrence Fairclough, late of Grayes Inne co. Middx., gent., servant to my late husband. He sole exo<sup>r</sup>. M<sup>r</sup> Motham & M<sup>r</sup> Rectoricke of Holborn, overseers. Probat. 2 Aprill 1640, juramento Laurentii Faircloughe geñ exoris.

P.C.C. 53 Coventry.

### Will of John Faircloth, 1647.

Robert Fairecloth of Hertford, co. Herts, miller. To my dau<sup>r</sup> Margrett £30 at the age of one & twenty years. To my dau<sup>r</sup> Mary one messuage in Enfield co. Middx. at her age of two and twenty in the tenure of Richard Hickson. To my dau<sup>r</sup> Ann twenty pounds, to be putt forth to her vse to the best advantage vntill she shall attaine to the age of two and twenty yeares. I make my vncle Nicholas Maskall cittizen and Biskett maker of London, liveing in Bread street in the City of London sole executor. And for his care I give him £5. The residue of all my goodes shall remaine to my dau<sup>r</sup> Ann to her onely vse and behoofe. The 10<sup>th</sup> day of July 1647. Probatum secundo die Januarij 1648, juramento Nicholas Maskall Executoris.

P.C.C. 13 Fairfax.

### Will of Affabell Fairclough, 1650.

Affabell Fairclough, Cittizen and Grocer of London. I forgive vnto my brother Thomas Fairclough all debts he oweth me and bequeath unto him fforty pounds. I forgiue unto my (Affabell Fairclough) brother Edward Fairclough all debts he oweth me and I giue him the sume of ten shillings. I forgive unto my brother Giles Fairclough all the debts he oweth me and give him forty poundes. Vnto my brother Edward Tyther fiue pounds and unto Mary his wife the like sume. Unto my daughter Anne Tyther fiftie pounds, and unto her husband Thomas Tyther five pounds. To godson Thomas Tyther ten pounds. Unto Nicholas Colquit sonne of my now wife Margaret fiftye pounds. To Hester Tyther one hundred pounds on day of marriage. I am a member of the Companie of Grocers. Unto my sister Boothby, that dwelt at Kingsland, five pounds. Unto Ann Tyther daughter of Thomas Tyther fiue pounds, and unto Anthony Tyther sonne of the said Thomas fiue pounds at his age of one and twenty years. The rest of my goods and psonall estate I give to Margaret my louing wife whome I make sole executrix. My expresse will is that no person shall weare mourning at my Buriall except my executor and that neither the Company of Grocers nor the Gouverno<sup>rs</sup> of the Hospitall of S<sup>t</sup> Bartholomeu<sup>1</sup> be invited to my Buriall. The first day of January 1650. The above will was proved the 29<sup>th</sup> of Aprill 1653 by the oath of Margaret Fairclough the Relict.

P.C.C. 325 Brent.

### Richard Fareclough of Worthington, 1657.

Richard Fareclough of Worthington, co. Lancaster, Naylor, 20<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1657. To be buried in the parish church of Wigan. Goods to be devided into three equal partes. The first I give to Dorothy my wife; the second unto my three sonnes Lawrence, Ralph and Oliver, whom I constitute my Execcutors. The third & last parte, which is my owne, I give to my said three sonnes. There is oweinge by Ellen Fareclough, widdowe, tenn shillings. Proved at London 22<sup>d</sup> Januarij 1657 by the oaths of the joynt executors named in the will.

P.C.C. 26 Wotton.

<sup>1</sup> He was a member of both bodies.

### Margaret Fairclough of London, 1668.

Margaret Fairclough of London, widow. To be buried in the church of All hallowes, Bread street, neere my husband & children there interred. Goods to my son in law Thomas Tyther, who hath stood by me in all my troubles. I make him sole executor. This 27<sup>th</sup> Jany 1668. Probatum xx<sup>o</sup> die Janua<sup>r</sup> 1672, juramento Thomæ Tyther exeeutoris.

P.C.C. 7 Pyc.

---

### James Fairclough, Dr. of Phisick, 1684.

James Fairclough, Dr of Phisiek. I give my five hundred guineas in the custody of my couzen John Low, and the £400 in the hands of M<sup>r</sup> Pereivall & M<sup>r</sup> Evans, Gouldsmiths in Lombard Street, London, and for payment of which vnto my sonne Henry Fairclough a note is given vnto M<sup>r</sup> John Garrett. All the rest of my estate I give vnto my sonnes James & Henry Fairclough equally, including mortgages & debts. My sonne Henry to be sole executor. This 30<sup>th</sup> January 1684.

John Garrett of London, scrivener, deposes he was sent for by Mr. Henry Fairclough to come to his Chambers in the Temple where James Fairclough D<sup>o</sup>ctor of Phisicke lay sieke &c. to see said will written &c. John Lowe of Chancery Lane, gent., aged 54, who was also in the room, gives details of the making of the will.

Probatum xvi<sup>o</sup> die Feb. 1684, juramento Henrici Fairclough fit et exo<sup>r</sup> Feb. xxv<sup>o</sup> 1711 comiſſ<sup>o</sup> Adm Elizabethæ Skinner vid consobrinæ prox. consang<sup>o</sup> et adm<sup>x</sup> Henrici Fairclough fit et exo<sup>r</sup> Jacobi Fairclough.

P.C.C. 19 Cann.

---

### James Fairclough, 1695.

James Fairclough, Merchant at Constantinople, cælebs. I declare M<sup>r</sup> Peter Whitcomb & M<sup>r</sup> Brownlow Everard my assignes, whom I give 750 dollars as a token of their kindness to me. To two gentlemen of the Factory of Gallata of Constantinople. To the poor of Upper Holland in Latham, co. Lancashire, 1,000 dollars (= £200). Children of John Spencer of Latham eo. Lanc., which he had by my father's sister (*he* was Dr James Fairclough, deceased) viz.: James, Elizabeth, Anne, Mary and Martha. The rest of my goods to my brother M<sup>r</sup> Henry Fairclough of the Inner Temple, London, whom I make my sole heir. If *he* die without issue I give my lands to James Spencer, son of John Speneer of Latham. A Free School or almshouse to be built in Upper Holland co. Lanc. if possible where my grandfather's house stood. [The sehollars?] all to have cloathes of one colour &c. This 19<sup>th</sup> June 1695.

Primo die Julij 1697, comiſſ<sup>o</sup> Petro Whitcombe, nominato in testamento ad administrand bona, jura & eredita &c.

P.C.C. 139 Pyne.



### Elizabeth Fairclough, 1699.

Elizabeth Fairclough of London, widow. To my sonn Thomas Fairclough, one shilling. To my sonn Edward Fairclough one shilling. To my grandson Edward Fairclough £10 towards putting him out to some trade as my sonn William Fairclough shall think fitt. Rest to said William whom I appoint sole executor. This 29<sup>th</sup> day of Sept<sup>r</sup> 1699. In the presence of Thomas Bradford, Jeremiah Knott, William Martin & M<sup>r</sup> Springetts. Probatum xix Octobris 1699, juramento Williemi Fairclough fit dicti defuncti.

P.C.C. 156 Pett.

### Joseph Fairclough, 1716.

Joseph Fairclough of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Olave, Southwark, Waterman & Lighterman. Unto my loving wife Rebecca Fairclough all my estate, upon this special trust, that she do not, nor shall marry after my decease. But, if she do, I give to my three children Mary, Elizabeth and Alice Fairclough £100 a piece, to be paid in three months after her said marriage, into the hands of my friends Thomas Sterry and Christopher Smith, to be paid said children at their respective ages of twenty one years or days of marriage. Said wife sole executrix. This 21<sup>st</sup> day of Nov<sup>r</sup> 1716. Thomas Sterry & Christoph<sup>r</sup> Smith exo<sup>rs</sup>. Mem. If wife does not marry & my dau<sup>rs</sup> survive her, estate to them equally. Probatum xiv<sup>o</sup> die Janua<sup>r</sup> 1716 per affirmationem sive declarationem solemnem Rebecce Fairclough Relictæ dicti defuncti.

P.C.C. 7 Whitfield.

### Will of Dinah Faircloath, 1716.

Dinah Faircloath of Lambeth co. Surrey, widow, 18<sup>th</sup> August 1713. Executor to lay out £30 on my ffunerall. To thirty widows of Lambeth £10 to be divided amongst them. To my son Della Pool Danishus Faircloath £20. To my daughter Anne, wife of Abraham Gray £20. To daughter Sarah wife of Samuel Bray £20. To daughter Dinah, wife of Caleb Jackson £20. To my said four children, share and share alike everything that I have. My son in law Samuel Bray to be sole Executor. Probatum quinto die Junij 1716, juramento Samuelis Bray.

Fairclough Obadia: probatum testamenti Obadiæ Fairclough nuper de Lambeth, juramentis Dinæ Faircloufgh relictæ et Samuelis Bray executorum dñi defunct. Act Books Coñiss<sup>s</sup> Surriæ 1708-18, folio 86b.

P.C.C. 115 Fox.

### Will of Rebecca Fairclough, 1720.

Rebecca Fairclough of S<sup>t</sup> Olave Southwark, widow, executrix of the will of my late husband Joseph Fairclough. To my friend Thomas Sterry, the exo<sup>r</sup> for his care and paines, two guineas. I have improved and gotten £80 in my widowhood, I give it to said Thomas in trust towards the

H

virtuous education of my younger daughter Alice Fairclough, until she be sixteen years old; and after this, what is left for the use of all my daughters as he shall think fit. I have already advanced my daughter Mary Gillmore in marriage with John Gilmore £100; and one third of my goods. I give the rest to my other daughters equally, when twenty one, or at their marriage. Said friend Thomas Sterry, Tallow Chandler, of St. Olaves Southwark, Executor. This 16<sup>th</sup> July 1720. Probat<sup>m</sup> xi<sup>o</sup> Aug. 1720 per declaratione solemnis Thomæ Sterry.

P.C.C. 174 Shaller.

---

### Richard Fayreclugh, 1584.

Richard Fayreclugh, viii<sup>o</sup> Feb., 26 Eliz<sup>th</sup>, 1584, a very poore man, constraigned to borrow three poundes of Rose Ritche, wife of Ritche of S<sup>t</sup> Clements Dains [London]. Orator deliuered hyr in pawne goodes to the value of £14, couing of arras worke, curtaynes of greene & red, needle-worke vallances, blacke cloth gowne, &c. Orator to pay 10<sup>s</sup> interest every month. She now refuseth to take the £3 10. offered and makes diuers excuses to prolong the matter.

Court of Requests. Bundle 91, 31.

---

### Fairclough c. Hawes.

Richard Faireclough, Citizen & Clothworker of London. Agreem<sup>t</sup> between Complaynant and one Lawrence Hawes, Citizen & Fishmonger of London, that they should be co-partners for six years in the trade of byeing and (? selling) of mercery wares in the shoppe of said Lawrence in the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Michael's le Querne. Interesting details. Lawrence Hawes refuseth to be joynt partner.

His answer. The scrivener was to draw up agreements. But Defendand never had them, and is not bound by them. One Hugh Fayerclough, complaynant's vncle, it was pmysed, should stocke said shoppe and give his credit to the value of one thowsande poundes. He now refuseth. Neither is he able to furnish the same.

Chancery Proceedings, Bills & Answers, F. 7, 40, 1585.

---

### Fairclough c. Knight, 1587.

13 Feb., 29 Eliz<sup>th</sup>. Writ of "dedimus potestatem" to examine witnesses. John Fartelowe of Weston, co. Hertford, gent., & Margarette his wife & Thomas & Edward their sons complayne to the Lord Chancellor that five or six years past one Richard Knight of Baldocke, gent., did surrender into the handes of the lordes of the Manor of Weston 54 acres to the onlie vse of said Margarette wiffe of the said John, for her life; and after her decease to the vse of said Thomas

and (George?), for which John Fartelowe paid £240. But Knight had long before surrendered said landes to the use of himselfe and Henry Knight gent. his sonne, for some longe terme of yeares. Subpœna is asked for. Knight's answer: The story is slanderous and untrue. [See Will of John Fairelough, 1587. He and Margaret his wife HAD a son *George*, as well as sons Thomas and Edward.]

Chancery Proceedings, Eliz. B. & A., F. 8, 22.

---

### Gorge c. Fairclough, 1588.

Nov. 1588. [*Part torn away.*] Edward Gorge of Wraxall, eo. Somerset, Esquior. Hugh Faierelugh Esquior, Cytizen & Clothworker of London, about [*blank*] yeares last past did lende your Orator monies. About 1 Feb. 22 Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Frauncis Gorge Esq<sup>r</sup> was suerty for your Orator, bounden to said Hugh for 400<sup>l</sup> &c. The some in toto is elv<sup>li</sup>. There is another dett of your Orator to one Marie Woodeock of London. Prolix money matters.

Chancery Proceedings, Eliz<sup>th</sup> B. & A.

---

### Flint c. Fairclough, 1588.

[*Much of these parchments is decayed or lost.*] Money Matters. Hugh Fairelough's shopp in Cheapside. Stephen Bowē, Orator's late husband. Richard Fairelough, Hugh Faireloth's apprentice. Replieacōn: "Speeches covetyng the vtter overthrowe of Complainant . . . . ., his M<sup>r</sup> beinge then the pson of Halsale eo' Lankaster."

Chancery Proceedings, Eliz<sup>th</sup> B. & A.

---

### Edwardes c. Fairclough, 1590.

1590. Richard Edwardes of London, Complaynant. Elizabeth Edwardes, sometyme wyddowe of Richard Edwardes of Okeley co. Bedf was seised of tenement and land in the town of Okeley and dyed of a great plague there. It deseended to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator as her sonn & heire. *William* Edwardes carried the wrytynges to one William Mordaunt of Okeley aforesaide. But he dyed of the great plague, leaving them [*about a fourth part of the document is here torn away*]. By the death of William Edwards the tytle came of righte vnto Richard Edwardes, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator, as son and heir of said William, he beinge then an infant. For fear of the plague they removed him to London, for almost all the inhabitants of Okeley dyed. He did not vndrestande of his tytle vntill within theis few yeares. . . . . of Gouldington eo. Bedford had the possession . . . . . taulked with said John Forteler (*sic*). Said John Fartelett (? Fartelow) confederated to defraude yo<sup>r</sup> Orator & holdeth possession.

H<sup>2</sup>

Answere of John Faiercloughe. Fifty twoe yeares sythence one John Stokes had said howse &c. of the feoffement of one Richarde Edwardes. He solde it to . . . . . from (whom) Defendat hathe it and his ancestors. Isabell, grandmother of Complaynant named. [*Much of the document is torn away.*]

Chancery Proceedings, Eliz. B. & A. E. 5, 12.

---

### Cornewall et Faireclough, 1590.

12 Aug., 32 Eliz<sup>th</sup>. Betweene Gabriell Cornewall of Stockton co. War<sup>r</sup>, clarke & Thomas Fayercloughe, Cytyzen & Goldsmyth of London. Cornewall, for 140<sup>l</sup> paid doth sell vnto Faireclough a messuage with tenem<sup>t</sup> called Bayesgarthe in Barton vpon Humber co. Lincoln. [Endless and exasperating verbiage.]

Close Roll, 33 Eliz<sup>th</sup> 15 pt.

---

### Faireclough c. Faireclough, 1592.

xxix<sup>o</sup> die Ja<sup>n</sup>, 34 Eliz<sup>th</sup>. John Faireclough of Weston co. Herts, gent. Exo<sup>r</sup> of the will of John Farecloughe, ffather of yo<sup>r</sup> subiect, who had a great manye children and did giue them diuers por<sup>ç</sup>ons goods & 400<sup>l</sup> readye money. Margaret Farecloughe, wief of said John, had the keys of all the chestes, Knoweing where the moncy was hath taken to hir owne vse the greater part of the moncy &c. Yo<sup>r</sup> subject hath had onlie 25<sup>l</sup>, to the hinderance of the rest of the children. Yo<sup>r</sup> Subiect hath not direct proof. He asks for Writt of Pryvie Seal to be directed to hir.

Her Answer, xiiij die Aprilis, 34<sup>th</sup> Eliz<sup>th</sup>. Testator had such chest vnder lock and key. He kept said key in a cupboard, also vnder lock and key, and carried that keye allwayes with him, tyed to his purse; which purse was ffastened or tyed to his hose which he did weare. Complaynant, before the decease, did take the keye vntill he had carryed away all the money at any tyme during his sicknes wherof he dyed. As to the other keys of chestes, this Defendat sayethe she hath not had them at any tyme. Thinks deceased's money at tyme of his sicknes was very little.

Replica<sup>ç</sup>on of John Faireclough, 26<sup>th</sup> Apr., 34 Eliz<sup>th</sup>. His bill is true and the answer vntrue. Defend<sup>t</sup> bestowed hir money in buildinge so large as she did, & yett putt out all her por<sup>ç</sup>on to vsurye, which she could not have done if she had not taken testator's money. Deceased had 300<sup>l</sup> or 400<sup>l</sup> by him.

Court of Requests, Bundle 55, 32.

*Fairclough c. Reyner, 1595.*

Hugh Fairclough, Cit<sup>n</sup> & Clothworker of London, being a Mercer did permit Faith his wife to use the trade of making french hoodes of velvet &c., and to vtter and sell them. She had a good porçon. She employed Elizabeth, wife of William Reyner, also Cit<sup>n</sup> & Clothworker of London, to delyver money which said Faith did lend, and to cause bonds to be made in the name of s<sup>d</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Rayner and others. Two yeares last past, yo<sup>r</sup> Orator being out of London, and Faith buying silke for your Orators vse, she did pay out of the stock which she had raised, £100. Orator was led into giving bail for £200. Elizabeth is since deceased. Elizabeth was kinswoman of your Orator. Money matters are mixed and wrong. Rayners Answer.

Chancery Proceedings, Eliz<sup>th</sup> B. & A.

*Morgan c. Faierclough, 1595.*

19 May, 35 Eliz<sup>th</sup>. William Morgan (and many others) poore cottagers of the towne of Goldington co. Bedford vsed to kepe their shepe in the Common places in said towne. Nowe yt is that John Fairclough of Goldington, gent., having the wardshipp of Robte Haselden, gent. lord of the Manor there, myndinge to suppress yo<sup>r</sup> poore supplyants, hath p<sup>u</sup>ced p<sup>u</sup>esse agaynst dyvers poore supplyants in the Kyngs Benche, contrarye to all right & auncient custome. They pray Writt of Subpena.

Fairclough's Answer, 2<sup>d</sup> July 35 Eliz<sup>th</sup>. Complaynants have no tytyle to their cottages. Most of them are tenants. They have no prescription. The co<sup>m</sup>on feeldes of Goldington are very small. There is no land to said cottages.

Court of Requests, 29, 41.

*Vaghan and others et Faierclough, 1595.*

27 Nov., 37 Eliz<sup>th</sup>. Edward Vaghan de London Armiger et Thomam Ellis de London, generosus ex vnã pte et Johem Fairclough de Goldington co<sup>m</sup> Bedd. gen : ex al<sup>ta</sup> pte. They sell to Fairclough their portion of the tythes in the parish of Abbotesley in Co<sup>m</sup> Hunt. nup priorat de Hunt.

Close Roll, 37<sup>th</sup> Eliz<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>d</sup> part.

*Seed c. Fairclough, 1605.*

A<sup>o</sup> 1603. John Seed of Upton co. Gloucester, gent., Compl<sup>t</sup>. Hugh Fayreclough of London in Aug., 43 Elz<sup>th</sup>, had messuage called Podiers and lands in Hurley co. Berks, of the demise of Rich<sup>d</sup> Aymye of Wansborough co. Surrey, gent. He set it over to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator &c. Covenants broken.

Chancery Proceedings, James I, B. & A., S. 13, 39.

### Fairclough c. Hake, 1605.

A<sup>o</sup> 1605. Hugh Fairclough, Cittizen & Clothworker of London, did 30<sup>th</sup> & 33<sup>d</sup> Q. Elizabeth borrow moneys of Thomas Tempest of co. York, and one W<sup>m</sup> Normavild of co. York. But Normavild died. Money matters. Answers of William Hake & others.

Chancery Proceedings, James I, B. & A, F. 3, 76.

---

### Coyne c. Farclough, 1606.

Feb. 1606. (Much damaged.) John Coyne of Weston Coyne co. STAFFORD, Esq<sup>r</sup>, had goods to the value of 500<sup>l</sup>. Being aged & sickly, he, for the good of Mary his now wife, by Indenture between him, of the one part, and Thomas Digby and Edward Fayrecloth ats Fayrecloughe, of the other part, gave them goods that, after his decease, they should administer his estate to her benefit. (Documents much decayed.)

Second Bill, dated June 1607. John Coyne of Weston Coyne, Esq<sup>r</sup>, threc years sithence had taken to wife Mary the relict of Thomas Webb, late citizen & haberdasher of London. Orator having his owne proper goodes, 1000<sup>l</sup> & divers obligations, bills, &c., prepared to convey them to the friends of said Mary for her vse. His goodwill also to Elizabeth Webb, her daughter. The writing was delivered to [blank] of the County of *Stafford*, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Edward Fercloghe. This wrighting follows in full. Makes Said Mary his exccutrix. Fercloghe now says it is a false copye. Redelivery of the deed.

Chancery Proceedings, Elizabeth, B. & A., C. 9, 3.

[*Is not the county Hertford rather than Stafford?* The parchment is almost illegible. By Elizabeth his wife, daughter of Webb of London, Edward Fairclough, of Weston, co. Herts, had a son Edward, who was aged 26 in 1634. He was born therefore *circa* 1608. See Herts Visitation, 1634.]

The document is difficult to read. The dates *may* be 1600 and 1601, *not* 1606 and 1607. *Hertford*, and not *Stafford*, is almost certainly the county indicated. *Weston*, co. Herts, was the headquarters of the Faircloughs.

---

### Fairclough c. Ball, 1625.

A<sup>o</sup> 1623. Samuel Fairclough, of Banson ats Barnardiston, co. Suff<sup>k</sup>, clark. George May, late parson of Barnson, died, and Sir Nathaniel Barnardiston of Ketton K<sup>t</sup> p<sup>s</sup>ented yo<sup>r</sup> Orator. May had held the parsonage house forty years. It was ruinated & not habitable. It cost £100 to repair it. Christian Mayc the widow & executrix had a great estate. Question of the dilapidations. Yo<sup>r</sup> Orator accepted a *promise* of £10 in money and £6 worth of houshold stuffe. She has now combined with Marke Ball of Honydon co. Suffolk to break her promise. Ball's sneering and sarcastic reply.

Chancery Proceedings, James I, B. & A., F. 12, 31.

### Joslin c. Fairclough, 1634.

1634. Answer of Edward Fairclough, defendant, to Bill of John Joslin. Bonds & money matters.

Chancery Proceedings, Charles I, B. & A., I. J. 7, 10.

---

### Walbrook c. Fairclough, 1641.

1641. Sale of the patronage of St Stephen's Walbrook, London. Demurrer of Affabel Fairclough and others. The scope of the Bill is to remove Michael Thomas, one of the Defendants, the now Rector, from his Rectory. Bill of the Churchwardens against the Wardens &c. of the Grocers Company. Much verbiage.

Chancery Proceedings, Charles I, B. & A., W. 62, 24.

---

### Webster c. Fairclough, 40 Eliz.

19 Feb., 40 Eliz. Replicacon of John Webster to answers of James Spurlinge, Tho<sup>s</sup> Fayrcloghe, &c., Defendants. Defend<sup>ts</sup> are guilty of the Riotts, Wearing of Dagges [sic] and dicharging them upon Complaynant.

Star Chamber Proceedings, Eliz. W. lxxiv, 28.

---

### Potter c. Fairclough.

Sheweth Thomas Potter of London that Thomas Potter of Bishop's Hatfield co. Hartford, Orator's late father had howsehold goodes of the value of £100; and made Alice, then his wiffe, and after the wiffe of one . . . . . Faiercloughe his executrix. Yo<sup>r</sup> Orator being then two yeares old. He gave halfe to yo<sup>r</sup> Orator. Alice concealed his will and got Administrat<sup>r</sup> of his s<sup>d</sup> goodes. She caused Orators goodes to be left out of the Inventory—they were worth £40. Orator is in danger of perishing from insufficient nourishment. There has been no care of his educacon. She refuseth utterly to deliver said goodes.

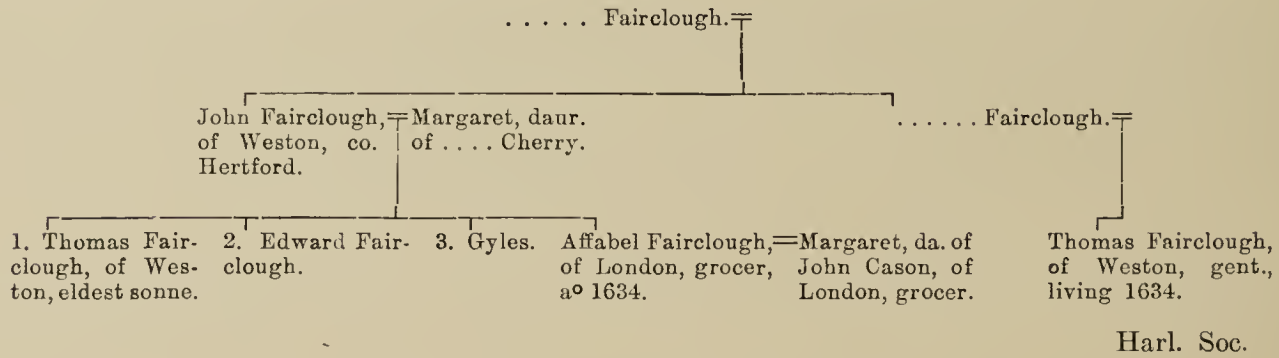
Chancery Proceedings, Charles I, B. & A., P. 7, 3.

## Price c. Fayrcrough.

Answer of Affabel Fayrcrough, a defendant to the Bill of Richard Price and Mary his wife. He knoweth not what porcion the mother of said Mary gaue in marriage unto said George Harwood. She putt no money into Defendant's hands. She gave money to Oliver Huntley for the use of Complainant. One Robert Harlston is also named. Jurat<sup>d</sup> 30 May 1629.

Chancery Proccedings, Charles I, B. & A., P. 37, 49.

## Visitation of London, 1634.



## Fine, Herts, Hilary Term, 25 Eliz., 1583.

Inter Georgiū Forklove ⁊ laurençiū Forklove queſ et Johem Chirrye ⁊ Margaretam vxem eius deforc̄, de vno horreo, vno tofto, quinquaginta acris trē, octo acris prati ⁊ triginta acris pasture in Magna Mundon. Vnde plit̄m Conuencōis suū fuit in<sup>l</sup> eos in eadem Cuſ Scilt q<sup>d</sup> p̄dci Johes ⁊ Margareta recogñ p̄dca teñ esse Jus ip̄ius Georgij vt iff que ijdem Georgius ⁊ laurençius heūt de dono p̄dcorz Johis ⁊ Margarete. Et p̄ hac recogñ, remissione, quietclam, Warrant, fine ⁊ Concordia iidem Georgius ⁊ laurençius dedeſ p̄dcis Johi ⁊ Margarete octoginta libras. Hertf.

## Ric'us Fayrcrough, Northall, 1590—1599.

xxij<sup>o</sup> die Septembris, 1592, apud Barnett pbatum fuit Testa<sup>tm</sup> Richardi Fayrcloghe, dum vixit de Northawe in Co<sup>m</sup> Hertford iura<sup>to</sup> Agnetis Fayrcloghe vidue, relicte dei Def et Executricio in hūioi Testa<sup>to</sup> noiat cui comisſ fuit &c.

LondonConsistory. Vicar-General's Book, 1590-1599, fo. 97 b.



### Lawrence Fairclough, 1633.

Lawrence Fairclough buried 3<sup>d</sup> Aug. 1633. [Lawrence Fairclough was instituted to the Vicarage of Haverhill, Suffolk, 1568. Norwich Institution Books, No. 19, as Lawrence *Faircliff*, clerk. He died 1605.]

From the Registers of Weston, Herts.

### Lawrence Fairclothe, 1605.

Lawrence Fairclothe of Haverhill, clerk. Admōn, Cuf Ep. Norw. 1605, to Mary his relict. His name is not mentioned in the "Composition Books" (payment of first fruits) which have been searched page by page, and entry by entry, the Haverhill Vicarage being of very small value. Had he done so his sureties might have given us a clue to his lineage.

### Will of Thomas Fairclough, 1559.

The vi<sup>th</sup> daye of Aprile 1559. I, Thomas Fayreclough of Goldington in the Countie of Bedforde and Dioces of Lynkolne, gentleman, sicke in bodie make this my laste will. Vnto John my sone xx<sup>li</sup>. Vnto Thomas my sone xx<sup>li</sup>. Vnto Lawrence my sonne xx<sup>li</sup>. Vnto Richard my sonne xx<sup>li</sup>. To Marie my doughter xx<sup>li</sup>. To my brother Richard fayreloge vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. To my brother Wiffm vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. To my brother George vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. To my brother Giles vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. To my sister Anne vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. To my sister Dorethey vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. To my sister Elizabethe vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. To my sister Lucc vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. I bequeath the wardship of Wiffm Haselldon vnto Myllycent my wiffe. To be distributed amonge the poore people, v<sup>l</sup>. My sonnes to be payed when they come to one and twentie yeres of age. My doughter to haue her payment at the daye of her mariage. The rest of my goodes I bequeath to Millicent my wife which I doo make to be my sole executrix. And I make John Fayreclough, Edward Fayreclough, John Franchin and Nicholas Coicke Overseers to see thys my last will fullfilled to God's pleasure, my sowle helth and yo<sup>r</sup> discharge befo<sup>r</sup> allmightie god.

Probatum apud London decimo octauo die Octobris 1559, juramento . . . . . Hatley, procuratoris Millicentie relicte et executricis in hmodi testamento nominat.

P.C.C. 48 Chaynay.

### Will of Thomas Faercloughe, 1585.

The eleaventh day of June 1585. I, Thomas Faercloughe, of London, marchaunt-tailo<sup>r</sup>, doe make this my last will. My bodye to be buried in the churche or chauncell of Goldington. To Thomas Faerclough, my brother John Faercloughe's sonne, tenne poundes at the age of xxi

yeares. To John Faerclough, my brother's sonne, flouertie poundes at the age of xxi yeares. To Agnes Faerclough, my brother John's daughter, twentie poundes. To Jane Faerclough twentie poundes. To Fraunces Faerclough twentie poundes. To Marie Faerclough twentie poundes. To Millicent Faerclough twentie poundes. To Rose Faerclough twentie poundes. To Elizabeth Faerclough twentye poundes. To be paied vnto them at the daye of marriage, yf they lyve vntill suche tyme. To my brother Lawrence Fearclough one hundreth poundes. To my brother Richard Faerclough fyftie poundes. To Robert Hasseldine my sister Marie's sonne tenne poundes. To William Hasseldine tenne poundes. To Thomas Hasseldine my godsonne xiiij<sup>l</sup> vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. To Alice Hasseldine twentie poundes. My sister Aliñ her mother. To Giles Allen ten poundes. To Anne Allen tenne poundes. That childe w<sup>ch</sup> my sister Allin goeth with all, tenne poundes. To my ffather Hattley fyve poundes. My mother Hattley, my brother Roberte Hatley, my sister Garthrud. My sister Constance Grubbe to the vse of her daughter Elizabeth Grubbe tenne poundes. To be paide said Elizabeth at the daie of her marriage. To my sister Elizabeth Denton [? Kenton, or Lenton] fyve poundes. To my brother Allin fyve poundes. To my sister Faercloughe tenne poundes. To my sister Allin tenne poundes. To the poore of the towns of Goldington vi<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. To M<sup>r</sup> Robertes, mynyster, twentie shillinges. To M<sup>rs</sup> Henley fyve poundes, to buye her a peece of plate. The residue of my goodes with my lease of my house sometymes Raphe Symson's in London, with all my goodes in the same house I give to John Faercloughe my brother, whome I appointe my sole executor. My ffather Hattley to be ouerseer. [Signed] in the presence of vs, Thomas Allin, John Taylor and Olyver Robertes scrip̄t. Probatum xviiij<sup>o</sup> die Junij 1585, juramento Johannis Faercloughe p̄ris et executoris.

P.C.C. 31 Brudenel.

### Fairclough contra Bannyster.

To Sir Thomas Bromley, K<sup>t</sup>, Lorde Chauncellor of Ingland (1579-1587). Sheweth Lawrence Farclough of Haverell in the Countie of Suffolke, clerke, that he did become bonde vnto one Richarde Bannyster of Buggeden in the Countie of Huntingdon for the paymente of eightie powndes in fower yeares. By the mistake of the notarye the condicoñ indorsed was made for the paymente of eight powndes yearely for the space of fower yeares. Saide Rycharde Bannyster aboute haulfe a yeare sythence died at Cambridge, possessed of goodes in divers dyoces; by reason whereof one Richarde Farcloughe, as newewe & next of Kyn, had tres of Administraçõ of the Prerogative Courte. After that one Johan Bannyster, wyef of the saide Richarde, did by some indirect suggestion procure other tres of Administraçõ: by coullor whereof and confederacye betwene her and one Wifm Farcloughe of Thurleighe co. Bedford, clerke, in whose custodye the bonde was deliuered to kepe, she haue gotten saide bonde, and now threateneth sute vppon it againste yo<sup>r</sup> poore Orator, who hath dealte according to the true meaninge of said obligaçõ (thoughe not in euerye circumstance accordinge to the tre of said condiçõ) and have pformed the same. Your Orator is voyde of all remedye by the course of the Coñon lawe, and prays the Quenes Majestye's gracious wryte of subpena to be directed to said Johan Bannyster and Wifm Farclough, to appeare and answere vnto these pmisses.

Replicaçon of Lawrence Farcloughe to Johan Bannister's Answere. Saide answere is verie insufficient. Yf hir late husbände had not goodes in dyvers dyoces, then she had not cause to administ<sup>r</sup> fourthe of the Prerogatyve Courte; so no cause to detayne the said bonde. Complaynante hathe in all reasonable meaninge pformed said Condiçon. The dayes of payment are past, and not to come. Complainant prayethe as before.

Chancery Proceedings.

### Will of John Farecloughe, 1587.

The vij<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1587. John Farecloughe of Weston, co. Hartff., gent. Vnto Margaret my wife one hundrethe poundes [etc.]. Vnto George Fayercloughe my second sonne twentie poundes. Vnto Lawrence F. my third sonne twentie poundes. Vnto Alice F. my dawghter threscore poundes at the daie of her marriage [etc.]. Vnto Luce F. my dau<sup>r</sup> fyftie poundes at her daie of marriage. Vnto Thomas Farecloughe my sonne twentie poundes at the age of xxi yeares. Vnto Edward Farecloughe my sonne twentie poundes att the age aforçaide. Vnto Giles Fareclough my sone the like. Vnto Affabell Fareclough my youngest sonne fortie poundes [at the same age]. Vnto Hellen my dawghter twentie poundes at the age of one and twentie yeares or daie of marriage. My will is that John Faiercloughe, my eldest sonne, shall paye vnto Margaret my wife yearly tenne poundes towards the vertuus and godly bringing vpp. of my [younger] childern [above named] and as they shall haue their portions paide vnto them so I will the consideration to be abated and to cease accordinglye. Vnto Affabel Fayercloughe my saide sonne twoe acres of free land in <sup>1</sup>Lynce feelde, and fortie poundes whiche I haue lent vnto John Harmer of Rushden. Vnto John Archer of Bigleswade, my sonne in lawe, tenne poundes. Vnto James Pratt, my sonne in lawe, the debt whiche Thomas Dawson of Baldock, glover, doethe owe vnto me. The hundrethe poundes which Sr Philip Boteler the elder K<sup>t</sup> oweth me I give to be equally devided amonge Thomas, Edward, Giles, Hellen and Affabell my children as they shall accomlishe the age of xxi yeares. In consideration of the frendly vsage that my coosen John Faiercloughe of Gowldington, co. Bedd., gentleman, hathe shewed vnto mee, he shall haue all tilthe and brache groundes as shall be vnsowen at the daie of my death. John Faiercloughe, my eldest sonne, shall haue of trust the execution of this my will. I make him sole excutor. He shall haue his parte of the ouerplus of my goodes and cattells vnbequeathed. I appoint my coosen John Farecloughe, Thomas Harmer my brother in lawe, and George Fayercloughe, my sonne, ouerseers.

Probatum xxx<sup>o</sup> die Januarij 1587, juramento Johis Farecloughe filij natural et legit: etc.

P.C.C. 5 Rutland.

### Will of John Fairclough, 1621.

The 14<sup>th</sup> daie of Dec<sup>r</sup> 1621. John Faireclough, of the City of Hereford, gent. I give vnto my brother George Faireclough tenn poundes and my apparell. The rest of my goods to my daughter Margaret Griffithes & her heires for ever. I doe appoint my sonne in law Silvanus Griffithes, Dean of the Cathedrall Church of Hereford, my sole Excutor.

Probatum xxi<sup>o</sup> die Junij 1621, juramento venci<sup>lis</sup> viri Silvani Griffiths decani eccie Cath<sup>is</sup> Heref. et excutoris.

P.C.C. 59 Savile.

<sup>1</sup> *Qy.* Lyme.

### Owin Hobert, 1644.

A<sup>o</sup> 1644. Owin Hobert, of London, gent., three years since did lend John Fairecloth, late of Goldhanger, co. Essex, gent., Thomas F. of Weston, co. Herts, gent., & Litten F., of Weston, gent., £150, who gave bond 1 Nov<sup>r</sup>, 16 Cha<sup>s</sup>, for payment. They refuse to pay. Complainant has sued them at Common Law. Compl<sup>t</sup> had to meet them at *the house of John Underwood* in Fetter Lane, London. The Fairecloughs were kinsmen to complainant. They made difficulties and got possession of the bond. Answer of Tho<sup>s</sup> Faireclough *Esq.* & John & Lytton F. Before the lending of the money Complainant became a suitor to Constance Gwynn, then a widow, near of kynne to Defendants. She had £1000 & two dau<sup>s</sup> by her former husband. Complainant who had but little money agreed that Defendants should manage her estate for her & her child<sup>n</sup>. The £150 Defendants borrowed was part of the Estate Compl<sup>t</sup> had with said Constance. Answer signed by Edw. faireclough (Defendants' Counsel).

Chancery Proceedings, Charles I, B. & A., H. 119, 148.

### Will of Richard Fairclough, 1636.

The 16<sup>th</sup> day of Januarie 1636. I, Richard Fairclough, Rector of Bucknell, co. Oxford, being in good health, deliberately and advisedly make this my last will. Vnto the poore of Bucknell 40<sup>s</sup>., of Gouldington co. Bedford 20<sup>s</sup>., of Bartford co. Bedford 20<sup>s</sup>., of *Weston com. Hertford* 40<sup>s</sup>.. Vnto my cozen Ann Fayreclough of Gouldington, wife vnto Lawrence Faireclough of Ravensden, deceased, 40<sup>s</sup> to her & her child<sup>n</sup>. Vnto Marie, wife of my cozen, Tho: Fairclough, 40<sup>s</sup>. Vnto my nephewe Jo: Fairclough, sonne of the said Tho: and Marie a peece of gould of xx<sup>s</sup>, and to his wife a peece of xx<sup>s</sup>. Vnto my cozen Lytton Faireclough 40<sup>s</sup>, and my houses and tenements in Bartford after the decease of his father, my cozen Tho: Fairclough. Vnto my sonne in lawe M<sup>r</sup> Rob: Warner of Kingswood in the Countie of Warwicke, and to M<sup>r</sup> Jo: Warner and M<sup>r</sup> Samuell Warner, of London, to each, one of my silver wyne bowles, and to the wives of Jo: and Sam: Warner each of them a peece of gould of tenn shillings. Vnto my sonne in lawe M<sup>r</sup> Richard Warner of London, one of my silver drinking bowles. Vnto my sonne in lawe, M<sup>r</sup> Danyell Warner, of Middleston stone, co. Oxford, the great cupboard and two little tables in the haule, and to his wife M<sup>rs</sup> Marie Warner a peece of gould of xx<sup>s</sup> and halfe a dozen of pewter platters. Vnto Anne Warner, daughter of the said Danyell, my godson Richard Warner, sonne of said Danyell, and his brothers John and Nicholas. Vnto New Colledge in Oxford the bibles in Hebrew, Greeke and Latine that are in my studdie bound in two volumes with boarded covers, to be cheyned in the library att the warden's pleasure. And concerning my parsonage house in Bucknell I will that all the wainscott fastened to the walls in the haule or parlour or anie of the chambers be left, togeath<sup>r</sup> with the glasse in all places about the windowes, all the pales about the ground and the broad elme table in the hall, all which I will shalbe left vnto my successor in the parsonage, yet vpon this condiçon, that my executors bee not vnkindly dealt withall or sued delapidaçon. As for all the rest of my goods I bequeath them to my loving cozen Tho: Fairclough of Weston co<sup>nt</sup> Hertf., gent., and Richard Allen of Worden comit Bedford, gent. [whom] I ordaine joynt executours of this will. The marke of Richard Faireclough.

Item I give more vnto my Cozen Mary Fayerelough for her great love and care shee hath of me, my Bedd I lye on. Vnto Elizabeth Hañon for her care and paines shee taketh with me, my great Chest, &c. Witness to this Codicill, Math: Scrivener, Tho: Riment.

P.C.C. 79 Lee.

### Will of Edward Fairclough, 1651.

The 28<sup>th</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 1651. Edward Fairelough, of Lyneoln's Inne, eo. Middx, Esq<sup>r</sup>. As for the leases of my severall houses in Gravell Lane in the parish of St. Botolph without Aldgate, London, I give them vnto my lovinge wife Mary for her life, and after her deeease, to my daughter Susanna and her heires for ever. The rest of estate to my wife whom I make my sole exeeutrix. My lovinge kinsman John Vnderwood, gent., to see this will performed. The mark of Edward Fairelough. Sealed, &c., in presenee of W<sup>m</sup> Moseley, Ser<sup>r</sup>. Abstemiuous Pardy, his mark.

On the 9<sup>th</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> 1652, a Commission issued forth vnto Suzan Fairelough, spinster, dau<sup>r</sup> of Edward Fairelough, Esq<sup>r</sup>, late of Lyneolnes Inne, for that Mary the Reliet and Exeeutrix dyed before she had taken vpon her the exeecuon of the said [*sic*].

P.C.C. 156 Bowyer.

### Will of Elizabeth Faireclough, 1652.

Elizabeth Faireclough, of London, widow. The 19<sup>th</sup> day of Aug<sup>st</sup> 1652, very siek and weake in body. First I give to the congregation of Allhallowes, where I am a member, 40<sup>s</sup>. To Mary King, my late husband's brother's daughter £5, to be paid out of such messuages, tenements and lands as are belonging vnto me. To my eosen Thomas Dounton £12. To my eosen Richard Dounton £12. To my eosen Mary Watts, the daughter of my brother Roger Watts, £12. To *Samuel* Fairelough, the sonne of Samuell Fairelough 40<sup>s</sup>. Vnto Elizabeth Faireclough, daughter of said Samuell Fayreclough the elder, 20<sup>s</sup>. To Mary Brittingham, dau<sup>r</sup> of Thomas Brittingham £9. To my eosen William Watts, sonne of my said brother Roger Watts, £12. To my loveing couzine Bridgett Dounton £12. To my eosine Elizabeth Bryant, dau<sup>r</sup> of George Bryant, £10 when shee shall attaine the age of twentie yeares or at her day of marriage. To my eosen Richard Masters £5. To Dorothy Masters, wife of Richard Masters, 20<sup>s</sup>. To my eosen Dennis Hornisey 20<sup>s</sup> to buy her a ringe in remembrance of me, to be paid within seven yeares after my deeease. To Elizabeth Paine in Stone Court neere Great Allhallowes in Thames Street my blaek mourning gowne. The rest of my household goodes I bequeath amongst my eosens Bridgett Dounton, Mary Watts, Mary Brittingham and Elizabeth Dounton, wife of Richard Dounton. I doe ordaine my loveing sister Mary Brittingham sole exeeutrix. I intreate my eosen Richard Masters to be Overseer of this will and to bee aideing to my Exeeutrix. The mark of the said Elizabeth Fairelough.<sup>1</sup>

This will was proved the 27<sup>th</sup> day of August 1652 by the oath of Mary Brittingham, the Exeeutrix.

P.C.C. 220 Bowyer.

### Will of William Fairclough, 1652.

The 16<sup>th</sup> day of July 1652. William Fairelough, of London, Taylor. I give my goods and estate vnto my deare wife Elizabeth, and I make her the sole Exeeutrix of this my last will. The marke of William Fairelough.

This will was proved at London, 19<sup>th</sup> Aug. 1652, by the oath of Elizabeth Fairelough the Reliet.<sup>1</sup>

P.C.C. 156 Bowyer.

<sup>1</sup> The witnesses of *both wills* were Robert Smith and a servant to William Tibbs the scrivener.

### Will of Susannah Fairclough, 1657.

Susanna Fairelough, of the parish of St. Clement Danes, co. Middx., spinster, sieke and weake in bodie. I bequeath debts owing vnto me and all other my estate vnto my louing kinsman John Vnderwood, gentleman, whome I make sole Executor. This 7<sup>th</sup> day of Sept<sup>r</sup> 1657. My will is that all my wearing apparell be devided betweene my kinswomen Francées and Judeth Cheyney. W<sup>m</sup> Moseley Se<sup>r</sup>, John Richardson [? witnesses]. Proved att London 4<sup>th</sup> Dec<sup>r</sup> 1658, by the oath of John Vnderwood the sole Exeeutor.

P.C.C. 631 Wotton.

### Sudbury Archdeaconry Court. Administrations, 1605-1759.

(NONE FOR 1612-30.)

25 Nov<sup>r</sup> 1679. Ad<sup>con</sup> of estate of John Faireelough, late of Bury S. Edmunds, granted to Mary his relict.

15 Oct. 1683. Ad<sup>con</sup> of estate of Samuel Faireelough, late of Keddington, *alias* Ketton, co. Suff., dec<sup>d</sup>, granted to Daniel Faireelough his son.

27 Feb. 1704. Ad<sup>con</sup> of estate of Mary Fairelough of Bury S. Edmunds, granted to Elizabeth Firmin [?]: principle creditor.

30 July 1705. Ad<sup>mon</sup> of estate of Charles Fairelough of Kennett co. Cambs: granted to Richard Fairclough, elerk, his brother.

24 August 1705: Ad<sup>con</sup> of estate of Anne Faireliffe of Bury S. Edmunds, widow, granted to Anne Faireliffe her daughter.

### Will of Mary Fairclough, 1667.

Mary Fairclough, late Mary Brooke, now wife of Samuell Fairelough, late Minister of the word at Ketton, in the Countie of Suffolke, by vertue of Artieles coneluded upon my marriage between the said Samuell Fairelough of the one parte, and me the said Mary and John Sorell of Much Waltham, co. Essex, gent., and Anthony Knightbridge of Chelmesford, gent., on the other parte, do make this my last will the 4<sup>th</sup> Sept. 1667. I give vnto William Carryer my sisters sonne, tenne poundes. Vnto my brother John Sorell, of much Waltham parsonage, co. Essex, and to his sonne John, thirty poundes in trust for Elizabeth Pease sister of the aforesaid William Carryer. Vnto John and Mary, the children of my brother John Sorell, to each of them fifteene poundes. Vnto Robert and Susan, children of my brother Robert Sorell, deceased, to each three poundes. Vnto my sonne in lawe, Edward Brookes, the chest of drawers and side table which were his fathers. Vnto John Sorell, grand ehild of my aforesaid brother John Sorell, the silver Tankard which was my husband Brookes. All my wearing clothes to be divided betweene Mary and Elizabeth, sisters of the aforesaid William Carryer. Vnto my brother John Sorell my dyamond ring. Vnto William Mott his grand ehild the silver Bowle which was my father's. Vnto my cousin

Sarah Bennett, daughter of my brother in law George Carrier, three poundes. I hereby declare that my husband M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Fairclough hath receaved of my personall estate the some of one hundred poundes, which aecording to our marriage agreement he is to retayne. One other hundred poundes and upwards which hee hath receaved of my personall estate he payes (aecording to said artieles) vnto my Executor. Vpon payment thereof I give him twenty shillings to buy him a ring. Vnto Elizabeth, daughter of my brother Thomas Sorell, twenty poundes, and to Mary Esterford five poundes. The residue of my personal estate not hereby bequeathed to be disposed of amongst my brothers and sisters ehildren. I make my loving brother John Sorell sole Exeutor. Signed [ete.] in the presenee of Franeis Long and Barnard Shore.

Probatum deeimo quinto die Martij 1669, juramento Johanis Sorel, Executoris.

P.C.C. 36 Penn.

### Will of Richard Fairclough, 1681.

I, Richard Fairelough, haue very little of this world to dispose of att my death, yet what I haue I would haue thus disposed. My deare Brother M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Faireelough, now liueing in London and my freind M<sup>r</sup> John Tueker, now liueing in Bristoll, to be my Exeutors. If I dye in the Easterne part [of England] I desire M<sup>r</sup> How may preaeh a sermon with a remembrance of mee, where my brother and he shall think conuenient. To every Brother & sister that I haue, and to their husbands and wifes tenn shillings a peiece to buy them rings. Rings to Madam Elizabeth Barnardiston & her daughter M<sup>rs</sup> Ann. To M<sup>rs</sup> Graee Andrews. To my nephew Nathaniell Fairclough & his wife. My nephew M<sup>r</sup> Christopher Shreive and his wife, if he haue any at the time, To nephew Nathaniel Fairelough the £20 he has of mine. To nephew John Fairelough the £100 he has of mine. To Richard Fairelough, son of my brother John, £100 when of age. To my brother John all my sermon Bookes and Expositions. Bequests to nephew Samuell and my neice Sarah Sherive, & neice Franees Sherive. Bequests of books. The 9<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill 1681. Probatum seeundo die Novembris 1682. Jur<sup>to</sup> Samuelis Fairelough fris defti.

P.C.C. 129 Cottle.

### Richard Fairclough, 1682.

Richard Fairelough, Fellow of Emanuel Coll: Buried in Bunhill fields eemetery. The following is the inscription on his monument there. Here lieth the body of M<sup>r</sup> Rie. Fairelough, the worthy son of the late Rev. Divine M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Fairelough of Suffolk. He was sometime Fellow of Emanuel College in Cambridge, afterwards Reetor of Mells in Somersetshire. A Person like his Father, eminent for his natural parts, aequied learning & infused graee; endued with a most piercing judgment, rich faney & clear expression and therefore a good expositor, a rare Orator, an exeellent preaeher. His spirit and temper was most kind & obliging, most publie and generous, a great contemner of Riehes & desire of vain glory; Cheerful, yet watehful; zealous yet prudent, a pleasant companion, & a most faithful friend, a pious guide & instructor by Doetrine & example. Ob: July 4: 1682 ætat: 61.

To the most deserving memory of him & his Family this monument was erected, as a testimony of gratitude for many obligations by Tho<sup>s</sup> Persival of the Middle Temple, gent: An. Dom: 1682.

## Will of Samuel Fairclough, 1689.



I, Samuel Fairclough, doe make my last will in manner following. I doe dedieate, devote and resigne my Immortal soule vnto God, Father, Son and Spiritt. I will that my body be earryed to Hevningham in Suffolke to be interred in the Litle Vault which I have made in the Chancell for my beloved wife and my selfe. I doe give my house and land in Ketton, now in the tenure of Mr Charles Darby, Rector of Ketton, vnto the said Charles Darby and his successors Rectors of the said Church for ever, with the limitations following, viz<sup>t</sup> that they, or some Minister deputed by them, shall on every Easter Sunday in the afternoone preach an obyrt sermon, and shall after distribute to the poore who shall then be present the sune of twenty shillings, and shall pay twenty shillings more per annum to the Rectors of Hevningham as an annuall Rent of the Vault in the Chancell aforesaid. My will is that if said Vault or Grave be broken open wherein I and my wife shall be interred, or our bones be disturbed, the said annual rent shall cease. I doe will

to my brother Mr John Fairclough of Kennitt all my houses and lands in Burwell and in Exening in eo. Cambridge during his naturall life, and after his departure I give the same vnto his sonne, my nephew Samuel Fairclough for his life and after the deceace of said Samuel, then the first son of his body & his heires male. For want of such issue to the vse of the second, third, ffourth [etc.] son, one after another. And for want of such I give the same vnto Nathaniel Fairclough (my nephew, Bro<sup>r</sup> of the said Samuel) and to his heires for ever. My houses and lands in great Wratten I give vnto my Bro<sup>r</sup> in law, Mr George Jones of Hevningham, elerke, and to my cosin Christopher Burrell of Tivetshall, eo. Northfolke, clerke, and their heires for ever. Vpon trust nevertheless that they shall take all the rents of said houses & lands vntill my Nephew Samuel Fairclough, grandson of my Bro<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel deceased, shall attaine his age of twenty foure yeares or depart this life, which shall first happen, and shall then settle and assure said houses, messuages [etc.] to the vse of my said nephew Samuel for the terme of his life, then to some trustee to the vse of the first son of the body of the said Samuel [etc., etc.] in priority of birth. And for default of such issue then to the vse of my nephew John Fairclough, Citizen and Draper of London, vncle of said Samuel for his life, and after to Trustee or Trustees to preserve the eontingent Remainder. That is to say from the deceace of said John Fairclough to the vse of the first son of said John [etc.]. And for default of such to the vse of my Bro<sup>r</sup> Mr John Fairclough of Kennitt. But in case my nephew (grandson of my Bro<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel) shall dye before or after he attains the age of twenty foure yeares vpon request and at the proper cost of my Bro<sup>r</sup> Mr John Fairclough, shall refuse to confirme to him my said Bro<sup>r</sup> John Fairclough such lands [etc.] as was heretofore conveyed to him by my Bro<sup>r</sup> Mr Richard Fairclough deceased, in such manner as by the Councell in the law of my said Bro<sup>r</sup> John Fairclough or his heires, then said



George Jones and Christopher Burrell or the heires of the survivor shall assure said premisses now purchased, or hereafter to be purchased, to the vse of aforesaid nephew John Fairclough, Citizen and Draper of London. I bequeath vnto my nephew John Fairclough, Citizen and Draper of London, all my houses and lands, now or late in the occupation of William Heylocke in Ketton for his life, and after to the vse and behoofe of the first son of the body of said John [etc.]. And for want of such issue to the vse of the second, third [etc.] and every other son of said John [etc.]. And for default of such issue I give the premisses vnto my nephew Jones Fairclough to his heirs for ever. I give vnto my niece Sarah Fairclough, daughter of my Bro<sup>r</sup> John my house and land in great Bradly in Suffolke and also houses in Kirtling a<sup>t</sup>s Catlidge in co. Cambridge for her life, in the tenure of John Wiand, then to her children and for want of such issue to my nephew Charles Fairclough her Bro<sup>r</sup> and his heirs for ever. Vnto Elizabeth Fairclough grand-daughter of my Bro<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel dece<sup>d</sup> my house and landes now or late in the occupation of William Morfue in Kirtling for life and after his decease to the children of said Elizabeth, and failing such issue I give the same vnto Richard Fairclough my nephew, eldest son of my Bro<sup>r</sup> John Fairclough and to his heirs for ever. As to my personall Estate I doe bequeath the same as followeth. Vnto my nephew M<sup>r</sup> Christopher Shreive £200 which he oweth me. Vnto my nephew Samuel Shreive a full Release of all debts and all arrears of rent. Vnto my nephew John Fairclough, of London, draper, all like arrears of rent, also one third part of all moneys owing vnto me by his aunt M<sup>rs</sup> Hannah Mainford. I give one other third part vnto Samuel Fairclough my nephew, and grandson of my Bro<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel deceased, and one other third vnto Elizabeth Fairclough, granddaughter of my Bro<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel deceased. My executors to recover said moneys and divide them accordingly. I give the vse of my Library of bookes as they are Catalogued with my owne hand, vnto my nephew Richard Fairclough of Caius Colledge, he to give bond to restore the said Library vnto my nephew Samuel Fairclough, grandson of my Bro<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel, when he the said Samuel shall attaine vnto the age of twenty four yeares, or shall allow said Samuel in lieu thereof thirty pounds, at the said Samuel's age of twenty foure yeares, if he shall live soe long. My lease which I and M<sup>r</sup> William Greene did hold of the Major and Burgesses of Cambridge I give vnto the Master and Fellows of Gonvill and Caius Colledge in Cambridge, the moiety of the Rent thereof to buy such Bookes as they shall thinke fitt, with the Donor's name lettered on the Backs thereof; the other Moiety to be putt into the Treasury of the said Colledge towards the constant renewal of said lease and Maintenance of a Scholler. I give vnto my niece Sarah Fairclough my wrought Bed, with wrought Chaires and stooles, and hangings of my Chamber now being at my cosin Blackerlyes<sup>1</sup> [*sic*] house in London. Vnto my nephew Christopher Shreive one of my silver tumblers, and to my nephew Samuel Shreive another of my silver tumblers. Vnto my little niece Elizabeth Fairclough my silver Tankerd, and to my niece Sarah Fairclough my two best silver porringers. The rest of my plate and of my goods and moneys to be divided into three parts. One part I give vnto my Bro<sup>r</sup> John Fairclough; another third part to my sister Jane Jones, to be disposed by her vnto the children or grandchildren of my Bro<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel deceased, the other third part of my personall estate I give vnto my sister Martha Shute, widdow, to be disposed of between the children and grandchildren of my sister Shreive. I do will one moyety thereof vnto my nephew Christopher Shreive, and the other moyety to the children of my nephew Samuel Shreive of Stowmarket. I appoint my Bro<sup>r</sup> John Fairclough and my sister Jane Jones and my sister Martha Shute my Executor and Executrices, to lay a gravestone on mee and to erect a little inscription on the north wall of the Chancell of Heningham, in memory of my selfe and wife, and to lay a gravestone on my ffather, and then to make division of my personal

<sup>1</sup> Blackerby's.

estate betweene them, and to execute all things according to this will, written with my owne hand. Sealed this 10<sup>th</sup> of Dec<sup>r</sup> 1689, in the presence of vs, Ann Ralph, Math: Cradock, William Goodrick.

Codicil.—To M<sup>r</sup> Lauranc, Minister, of London, £10. To M<sup>r</sup> Mayo £10. To M<sup>r</sup> Stanclif £10. To M<sup>r</sup> Vincent £10. £5 a yeare to the Minister at the meeting house in Pembrock hall, Layes, for ten yeares. My nephew Christopher Shreive having received money of M<sup>rs</sup> Mamford, & neglected to pay the interest for the £200, &c., I declare that any two of my Exo<sup>rs</sup> shall sue him for £40 that he oweth me, with which Exo<sup>rs</sup> shall renew the Lease from the Mayor & settle the same upon Gonvile & Caius College according to my will. Witnessed by John Grenleaf, &c.

Probatum septimo die Septembris 1692, juramentis Johannis Fairclough, Janae Jones et Martha Shute Executorũ.

P.C.C. 145 Fane.

## Haveningham.

The name of Samuel Fairclough does not appear amongst the burial entries for 1677, but there is a quaint epitaph without date to his memory upon a marble tablet on the north wall of the chancel, within the altar rails. The following is a copy from the Parish Terrier, 1794: "Also there is due to ye Rector yearly ye sum of Twenty Shillings paid by ye Rector of Ketton, *alias* Keddington, out of an house at Ketton, given by M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Fairclough, ye condition is, that his bones be not disturbed which are buried in the Chancel of Haveningham." Note.—The last payment of this annuity that can be found is dated 1867, from which it would almost seem that in the restoration of the chancel somehow "the bones" of Samuel Fairclough were disturbed, and therefore the annuity lapsed. There is a small stone on the west wall of the tower bearing the inscription of George Jones, jun., 1692.

## Epitaph in Chancel of Haveningham Church, Suffolk.

Reader Look hence under yon Marble Rest  
the Best of Preachers and his wife the Best  
of Woemen there do their Deare Afhes lye  
Their Dearer Souls are Mounted 'bove the Sky  
on Thrones of Glory but they'l, ere long, Returne  
an reafume thofe Afhes From that urne.

Do Prophets live foreuer Can the Best  
of Heauens Ambafadors from Deaths Arreft  
Pretend a Franchife to behold this Shrine  
See here a Prophet and Compleat Diuine  
on whom the thankles world too late will know  
And by his Abfenee find him to be fo  
When Prophets dy the worft of ills we fear  
When Enuoys are recall'd Sume war is near  
Our only refuge is He ftill doth liue .  
Who did both Prophets and Apoftles giue.  
y<sup>e</sup> Rcuerend Samuel Fairelough & Frances his Wife.

### Will of John Fairclough, 1695.

John Fairelough, of Kennet, co. Cambridge, clerk. Unto my sonn Nathaniell Fairelough my message in Burwell, with the Tann office, yards, gardens & orchards, and the close called the Stank; also household stuff. Linnen to dau<sup>r</sup> Sarah Fairelough. Unto my sonn Charles Fairclough six acres arable in Burwell, and two fenn lotts or Dolvers in Burwell; also tenn acres arable in Burwell, holden of the Manor of Rumseys in Burwell; also £200 at his age of 21 years; he to be apprentice to some good trade. To Sarah my dau<sup>r</sup> the close in Burwell called the Tower Orehard (about ten acres) and £100 at her marriage or age of 21 years. To my sonn Jones Fairelough £100. £10 to the towne of Kennett, to be added to the £30 bequeathed by M<sup>r</sup> Rowland Griffith. By Indre 18 Mareh last, S<sup>r</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> Davers, Bart, for £120 did grant my sister M<sup>rs</sup> Martha Shute w<sup>o</sup> and my sonn Nathaniel the next advowson of the Rectory of Lidgate eo. Suff. & Camb: It hath not since been void. If Nathaniel die my son Richard to have it. All my books to my sonn Samuel Fairclough. Cousins John Bretton of Elden, clerke, & Samuel Nethercote of Soham to be Exo<sup>rs</sup>. To my sonn Richard messuages at Herringswell, co. Suffolk, & messuages &c. in Keddington ats Ketton, & copy closes in Burwell & Kennett. Probatum 6<sup>o</sup> Feb. 1695. Juramentis Johis Bretton et Samuel Nethereocate, Ex<sup>orum</sup>.

The witnesses were Mild. Dowman : Wilm Chenery : Sam. Burrough.

P.C.C. 9 Bond.

### Will of George Jones, 1702.

Will of George Jones, of Heveningham, eo. Suffolk, clerke. 3<sup>d</sup> March 1702. Unto Jane my wife my messuages and lands in Heveningham, purchased of Abraham Newgate, gent. My lands in Thornham Magna, eo. Suffolk. Samuel Fairelough, my late brother in law, in his will dated 10<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1689, gave his houses in Great Wratten to me and to his cousin Christopher

K<sup>2</sup>

Burrell of Tivetshall, eo. Norfolk, clerik. To Thomas Shute of Whalley, eo. Somerset, gent., my nephew, and Benjamin Beach of Monkston Deverel, eo. Wilts, gent., said houses and lands in G<sup>t</sup> Wratten in trust, out of the rents to pay George Jones of Huntingfield, eo. Suffolk, gent., my nephew, until he marry a prudent woman, and then to settle them upon them and heirs males. If he die single, they to go to my right heires. To Jane my wife my charriot and horses, &c. She to be Exeetrix, and Thomas Neale of Bramfield, eo. Suffolk, Esq., Super advisor. Probate 3 Nov. 1704, to Jane Jones the Reliet.

P.C.C. 235 Ash.

---

### Will of Christopher Burrell, 1701.

Christopher Burrell, of Tivetshall S<sup>t</sup> Mary, eo. Norfolk, clerik, gave all he had to Mary his wife, and made her sole exeetrix. 27<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1701. Probate 16<sup>th</sup> January 1701, to Mary the Reliet.

Norwich Consistory Wills, 1699-1702, fo. 218.

---

### Will of Jane Jones, 1704.

Jane Jones, of Heveningham, eo. Suffolk, widow, the 11<sup>th</sup> day of November in the 3<sup>d</sup> year of Q. Anne, 1704. My lands in Thornham Magna, eo. Suff: to be sold. Money due from my late husband, M<sup>r</sup> George Jones, unto Samuel Faireclough of Tivetshall, eo. Norff: gent., my kinsman, by vertue of a trust vested in my husband by Samuel Faireclough, my late brother. Money late due to my sister, M<sup>rs</sup> Martha Shute. The overplus I give to Hester Shute, sister of the said George Jones my husband. My lands in Heveningham I give to Nathaniel Faireclough of Stowmarket, tanner, my nephew (whom I make one of my exeutors) for life, and after his deecase to Thomas Shute of Kilmorden, eo. Somerset, gent., and George Jones my husbands nephew: and after, said lands in Heveningham to Thomas Neale, of Bramfield, eo. Suffolk, Esq<sup>re</sup>, and Francis Robinson, of Cookely, eo. Suffolk, yeoman, for life of said George Jones my nephew; and then, after his death, to his sons, and failing their issue, to his daughter, and if they die without issue, to said Hester Shute my sister in law for life; then to Margaret Beach, Hester Jessar, & Martha Shute. daughters of the said Hester Shute & their heirs for ever. Estate of M<sup>r</sup> Joshua Jones, clerik, late father of said George Jones my nephew, or of M<sup>rs</sup> Cobb his grandmother. To Martha Shute my sister my charriott with my horses. ["Hester Shute my sister in law," "Martha Shute my sister," in a memorandum.] Money George Jones owed me when he went away into the West of England 1703. Probate 15 June 1705 to Nathaniel Faireclough.

P.C.C. 143 Gee.

### Will of Martha Shute, 1705.

Will of Martha Shute, late of Stowmarket and now of Heveningham, co. Suffolk, widow. 11<sup>th</sup> May, 4<sup>th</sup> Anne, 1705. Unto my Kinsman Jones Faireclough, of London, packer, a son of John Faireclough, late of Kennett, co. Cambridge, clerk, my late deceased brother, £40. To Thomas Sherive, son of my Kinsman Samuel Sherive, late of Stowmarket, tanner, £10 at his age of 14 years. Martha Sherive my kinswoman. To my nephew, Nathaniel Faireclough, of Stowmarket, tanner, the residue of my estate. He to be sole executor.

A codicil, dated 3 Sept<sup>r</sup> 1705, refers to the will of Jane Jones, "my late sister."

Probate 19 June 1706 to Nathaniel Faireclough.

---

### Will of Sir Samuel Barnardiston, 1704.

In his will, Sir Samuel Barnardiston, of Brightwell Hall, co. Suffolk, Bart., 15 Aug. 1704, refers to lands in Barnardiston, &c., late bought of Richard Faireclough, of Bristow, clerk, and Abigail his wife.

P.C.C. 254 Poley.

---

### Will of Sarah Fairclough, 1717.

Sarah, wife of Samuel Fairclough, of Tivetshall, gent<sup>n</sup>, with my said husband's consent, do hereby make my last will, &c., &c. My good friends my brother-in-law M<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Burrell of Letheringsett, Norf., & M<sup>r</sup> Charles Gibbs of Tivetshall, to sell within two years of my husband's death, all my messuages &c. in the Tivetshalls & Pulham, Norfk., & the money so raised to be divided among my daughters, any of them who are under age, to be held in trust for them & if Nath<sup>l</sup> Burrell & Cha<sup>s</sup> Gibbs both die before the sale then my son John to be trustee & sell same if living & of age at my husband's death & if neither he nor Burrill or Gibbs be then living, my eldest daughter is to act: If any daughter marry, trustees have power to raise one seventh for her. Samuel Rye, of Thelnetham, Suff: clerk: exor. Signed by both. Franccs Chamberlain, Ursula × Dix, Daniel Sayer, witnesses. Dated 21<sup>st</sup> November 1717. Proved 28<sup>th</sup> November 1717 by the exōr.

Norwich Consistory Court: 1717 fo. 290.

---

### Will of Elizabeth Fairclough, 1734.

Elizabeth Fairclough, wife of Samuel Fairclough, of Tivetshall St<sup>t</sup> Margaret, Norfk., gent., by power of marriage settlement do make this my last will, &c. To so many of my sister's children (except Rich<sup>d</sup> Baker) as shall be living at the end of a year after the decease of my husband £200 equally among them. To the five daughters of Samuel Fairclough my husband £10 each. To John Fairclough, son of the said Samuel Fairclough, my silver Tankard & gold ring with seal

upon it. To Martha, wife of John Clarke with whom I now dwell, best suit of clothes, best black silk petticoat & my mourning ring. The rest of my clothes & lincn (except my bed quilt which I give to the said Martha Clarke) I give among the said five dau<sup>rs</sup> of Samuel Fairelough, my husband. John Clarke of Tivetshall S<sup>t</sup> Margaret, sole exor. & residuary legatee. Signed by Eliz<sup>th</sup> & Sam<sup>l</sup> Fairclough. William Rye, Martha × Gennery, Benj<sup>n</sup> Bayes, witnesses. Dated 27 Oct. 1734. Proved 28 Feb. 1734-5.

Consistory Court of Norwich. Register 1734, fo. 114.

### Will of Nathaniel Fairclough, 1758.

Nathaniel Fairclough of Stowmarket, co. Suff: gent<sup>n</sup>. Whereas on the marriage of Nathaniel Fairelough, my only son, with Mary his now wife, I settled the Manor of Fosters in Co: Camb & also lands in Burwell Reach & Exning co: Suff: & Cambs to certain uses, I hereby confirm the same. (Uses not set out.) To Elizabeth, my loving wife, lands & hereditaments in Mendlesham, Cotton & Wickham Skeith, co: Suff. for her life & then to Garnham Ray of Bradfield, clerk, my son-in-law for lives & longer liver & on decease of s<sup>d</sup> Garnham Ray & Sarah his wife, to their right heirs & in default of such to Nathaniel Fairelough my son & his heirs for ever. Whereas said manor of Fosters is charged with an annuity of £10 to my wife Elizabeth for her life, on my death, she is to give a release of the same. To my said wife the house, land, garden &c. in my own occupation, for her life, remainder to my son Nathaniel Fairclough. To Sarah Ray my dau<sup>r</sup> my messuages lands &c. in Bury S<sup>t</sup> Edmunds to hold to her for ever. To Nathaniel Fairclough my son, messuages, farms &c. in Old Newton, Suff., & closes of land in Stowupland (Great Greens and Little Greens) & all my other lands in Stowmarket & Stowupland, on condition that he carries out this will. To my wife Elizabeth, the use of plate, linen & furniture, such as she may need, for her life and then to my son Nathaniel. To my wife £100 also. Said wife & son Nathaniel Fairclough exors. George Harrington, Martha Harrington, Jn<sup>o</sup> Grimston, witnesses. Dated 23 May 1738. Proved 8 Feb. 1753 by the son, the widow having renounced.

Consistory Court of Norwich. Register 1753, f. 59.

### Inscription in Long Burton Church, Dorset.

On a small brass plate, 5½ inches square, fixed to a stone now on the south wall of Long Burton church, Dorset, is the following inscription:—

“Who conquered had his Foes, Himselfe, his God,  
Mighty in prayer, Doctrine and the Word.  
Holy in Life, still bearing of the Rod,  
His dayes and joyes resembling Jonah’s Gourd.  
A living sermon, Faithful to that trust,  
Ashamed of nought but Flesh, heere hid his dust.  
Nathaniel Fairelough, Mag: Art: Familiâ  
natus notiori, et Rector Ecclesie Stilbrigiensis  
in hoc Comitatu, obiit die undecimo octobris  
An: Dom: 1656.”

### In the Long Burton Register.

- 14 Aug. 1648. M<sup>r</sup> Nathaniell faireclofe, minister, and Elizabeth Manifold, married.  
 21 Oct. 1616. Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Manifold, baptized.  
 23 Oct. 1656. M<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Fairclough, Minister of Stilbridge, buried.

---

The Admon. of Nathaniel F. was granted to his widow, 27 Nov. 1656, and a second Adm. to his children's uncles, 2 Oct. 1666, viz., to Richard Fairclough, Richard Shute and Samuel Fairclough.

---

### Rev. John Fairclough, Clerk, 1730.

Administration of the estate of the Rev. John Fairclough, Rector of Colton, in Norfolk, was granted on 3 Oct. 1730 by the Episcopal Consistorial Court of Norwich to Charles Fairclough, of North Walsham, Norfolk, surgeon, on the renunciation of the Rev. Richard Fairclough his father. The renunciation deed is sealed with an armorial seal of a lion rampant between three fleur-de-lys, and the crest is a demi-lion rampant.

Cur. Ep. Nor. Ad: Bonds 1730, No. 64.

---

### Charles Fairclough, 1737.

Administration of the estate of Charles Fairclough, late of North Walsham, co. Norfolk surgeon, deceased intestate, was granted on 7 Feb. 1737 by the Norfolk Archidiaconal Court to Lydia Fairclough of North Walsham, his widow and relict.

Norf: Arch: Bonds, 1737, No. 64.

---

### Rev. Samuel Fairclough, 1740.

Administration of the estate of Samuel Fairclough, Rector of Lydgate, deceased intestate, was granted on the 24 March 1740 by the Episcopal Consistorial Court of Norwich to Lydia Fairclough the widow and relict of the deceased.

Cur. Ep: Nor: Bonds, 1740, No. 150.

### Will of Richard Fairclough, 1750.

Richard Fairclough, Clerk, Rector of Kennet, co: Camb: My estate at Herringswell which remains unsold I bequeath to my son Richard and his heirs for ever. To my grandson Richard Fairclough, son of my said son Richard, all my real estate in Keddington (otherwise Ketton), co: Suff: subject to a payment of 50s. a year to my maid servant Susan Burgis during her life. To the overseers of the poor of Kennet £3 to be applied to pay the fine due on the admission on my death of the Overseers to a copyhold house in Kennet which I sold to them. All household goods, plate, books & effects to be sold to pay debts & funeral &c., & any overplus to use of grandson Richard Fairclough. John Kent, of Kennet, exör. Dated 19 July 1750. Proved 22 Sept. 1750 by the exör.

Sudbury Archdeaconry Court. Register 1750, fo. 309.

---

### Will of Nathaniel Fairclough, 1765.

Nathaniel Fairclough, of Stowmarket, co. Suffk: gentleman. To my son William Fairclough, lands &c. in Nedging co: Suffolk. To my dau<sup>r</sup> Elizabeth, wife of Rev. Tho<sup>s</sup> Ottley, clerk, and my daughter Hannah Fairclough all my other lands & property as tenants in common. Whereas by a bond dated about 1753 I bound myself to pay £40 a year to my dau<sup>r</sup> Elizabeth for her life—she is to give up the said bond on possession of the said premises. To Lydia Sharpe, wife of John Sharpe of Old Newton, farmer, £10. The Residue of my property I leave to my son William & my daughter Hannah equally between them, & they are to be my exors. Samuel Alston, John Van der Zee, John Dennant, witnesses. Dated 9<sup>th</sup> March 1761(-62). Proved 4<sup>th</sup> August 1763 by the exörs.

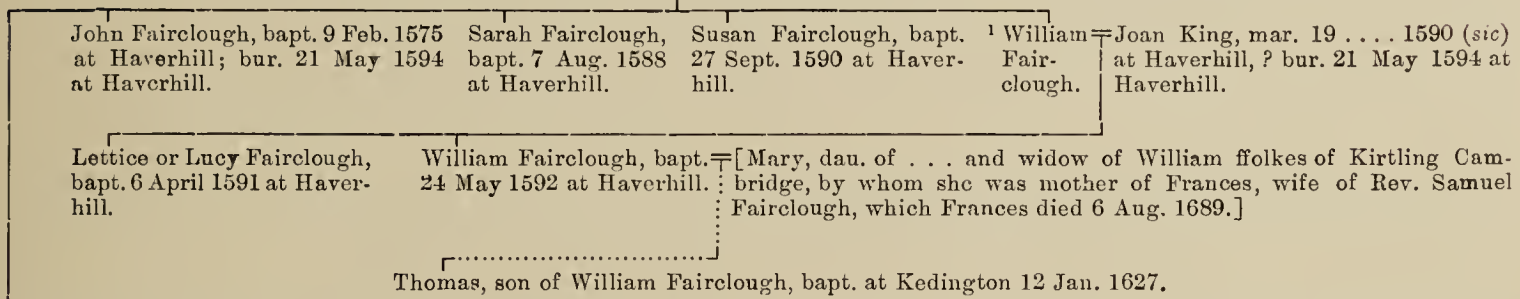
Consistory Court of Norwich. Register 1763, fo. 386.



## Fairclough of Suffolk.

Rev. Laurence Fairclough, was Vicar of Haverhill in 1603; instituted to Haverhill, co. Suff., 1568; ob. 1605; admon. C.E.N.

Mary, dau. of John Cole, of Haverhill (Thomas Cole of the same was patron of the living in 1603); administered to her husband's estate 29 May 1605 (Cur. Ep. Norv.).



2. Mary, widow of . . . Brooke. She was sister of John Sorell, of Much Waltham, Essex. Her Will, dated 4 Sept. 1667, pr. 15 March 1669 by her brother John Sorell; bur. at Kennett 18 Feb. 1669.

Rev. Samuel Fairclough, youngest son, b. 29 April 1594 at Haverhill; bapt. there 23 May 1594, Haverhill. Was of Queen's Coll., Cam.; lecturer successively at Lynn Regis, Norf., and Clare, Suff. Rector of Bardnardiston, Suffolk, 27 June 1623; inst. to Kedington, Suff., 26 Jan. 1623 on the presentation of Sir Nathaniel Barnardiston, where he continued for nearly thirty-five years, during which time he was offered and declined the Mastership of Trin. Coll., Cam. Ejected 1662, and John Tillotson, afterwards Archbishop of Canterbury, appointed in his place. Lived with his daus. at Heveningham and Stowmarket. Died at Stowmarket 14 Dec. 1677, aged 84, and was bur. at Stowmarket, near the vestry door of the church. Published the "Pastor's Legacy," 1663, and other works (see *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, xviii, 128). There is an engraved portrait of him in "The Troublers Troubled," a sermon preached before sundry of the Honorable House of Commons, 4 April 1641 (London, printed by R. Cotes for Henry Overton, etc. . . .). This is by Van Hove. In Thos. Martin's "Church Notes (*Cullum Evidences*) under Kenneutt," 5 Jan. 1743, we find, "At the Parsonage in the Parlor is a fine old picture *η εικων του θεου ανδρος χαρατηρ* motto 'Vix ea nostra voco.' Arms, Or between 3 de lys's Sa. a Lyon ramt of the 2<sup>nd</sup> Gu. Crest, Or a torce Sa. & Or a Lyon issuant Sa. langued Gu. This is the picture of Sam. Fairclough, Rector of Ketton, in Suffolk," etc.

1. Susan, eldest dau. of Richard Blackerby (the celebrated Puritan, who was born at Worlington, Suff., 1574, second son of Thomas Blackerby; ed. at Bury St. Eds. and Trin. Coll., Cam.; Chaplain to Sir Thomas Jermyn, of Rushbrooke, and afterwards to Sir Edmund Lewkenor, of Denham, Suffolk; Congregational Minister at Great Thurlow, where he died 1648, in his 74<sup>th</sup> year, see *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, v, 126), by Sarah, eldest dau. of Rev. Robert Oldmayne *alias* Pricke, of Denham (erroneously called Timothy in *Dict. Nat. Biog.*). She was bapt. 1601 at Denham. Davy calls her father of "Ashen, Essex" (Add. MSS. 19, 129). Another daughter married Christopher Burrell, Rector of Great Wratting, Suffolk. He was devised lands by Samuel Fairclough in 1689, and in his Will as clerk, of Tivetshall St. Margaret, Norfolk, left all he possessed to his wife Mary, sole executrix, 27 Dec. 1701; pr. 16 Jan. same year by executrix. First wife. She was bur. at Kedington 14 July 1638.

Rev. Richard Fairclough, eldest son, b. 1621. M.A., Emmanuel Coll., Cam.; Rector of Mells, near Frome, Somerset; ejected 1662 for Nonconformity; Pastor at Newnham Street, London, and at Bristol. Died in London, 4 July 1682, in his 61<sup>st</sup> year; bur. in Bunhill Fields. Will, 9 Apr. 1681, pr. 2 Nov. 1682 by brother Samuel (P.C.C. 127, Cottle). He left rings to Madam Elizabeth Barnardiston and her daughter, Mrs. Anne. A long M.I. to his memory was erected in Bunhill Fields by his friend Thomas Persival of the Mid. Temp., gent., A.D. 1682. S.P.

Abigail, dau. of . . . Sir Samuel Barnardiston, of Brightwell Hall, Suffolk, in his Will, 15 Aug. 1704, alludes to lands lying in Barnardiston, etc., Suffolk, purchased by him of the late Rev. Richard Fairclough, of "Bristol" (Bristol), and Abigail, his wife.

Rev. Samuel Fairclough, second son, b. 1625 (?). He was first at Em. Coll.; then Senior Fellow of Caius Coll., Cam., 1650-1656, when he was tutor to his brother John; Rector of Houghton Conquest, Beds., till 1662, when he was ejected for Nonconformity; Congregational Teacher at Chippenham, Cam., 1672. Died 31 Dec. 1691, aged 66; bur. at Heveningham, Suff. M.I. Will, 10 Dec. 1689, pr. 7 Sept. 1692 by his brother John and sisters Jones and Shute. He left his library to his nephew, the Rev. Richard Fairclough, and then to "Samuel, son of his brother Nathaniel Fairclough." S.P.S.

Frances, dau. and heir of William folkes, of Kirtling, Cam., by Mary (remarried to William Fairclough at Westley Waterless, Cam., 10 May 1621). William folkes and his elder brother, Simon folkes of Cowling, Exning, Burwell, and Cheveley, were the great grandsons of Martin folkes, of Westley (Will, 7 Oct. 1571, pr. 8 July 1572), great-great-great-grandfather of Sir Martin folkes, P.R.S. Mar. at Kedington 25 Oct. 1655; d. 6 Aug. 1689, and bur. at Heveningham. She bore "Vert, a fleur de lys Arg." "At her funeral 8 escutcheons on silk and 10 on Buckram" [Add. MSS. Brit. Mus., 12,223].

John Fairclough, bapt. and bur. at Kedington 5 April 1672.

Anne Fairclough, bapt. and bur. at Kedington 1 Oct. 1667.

Probably children of Samuel and Frances who died in their infancy.

A  
Vide p. 74.

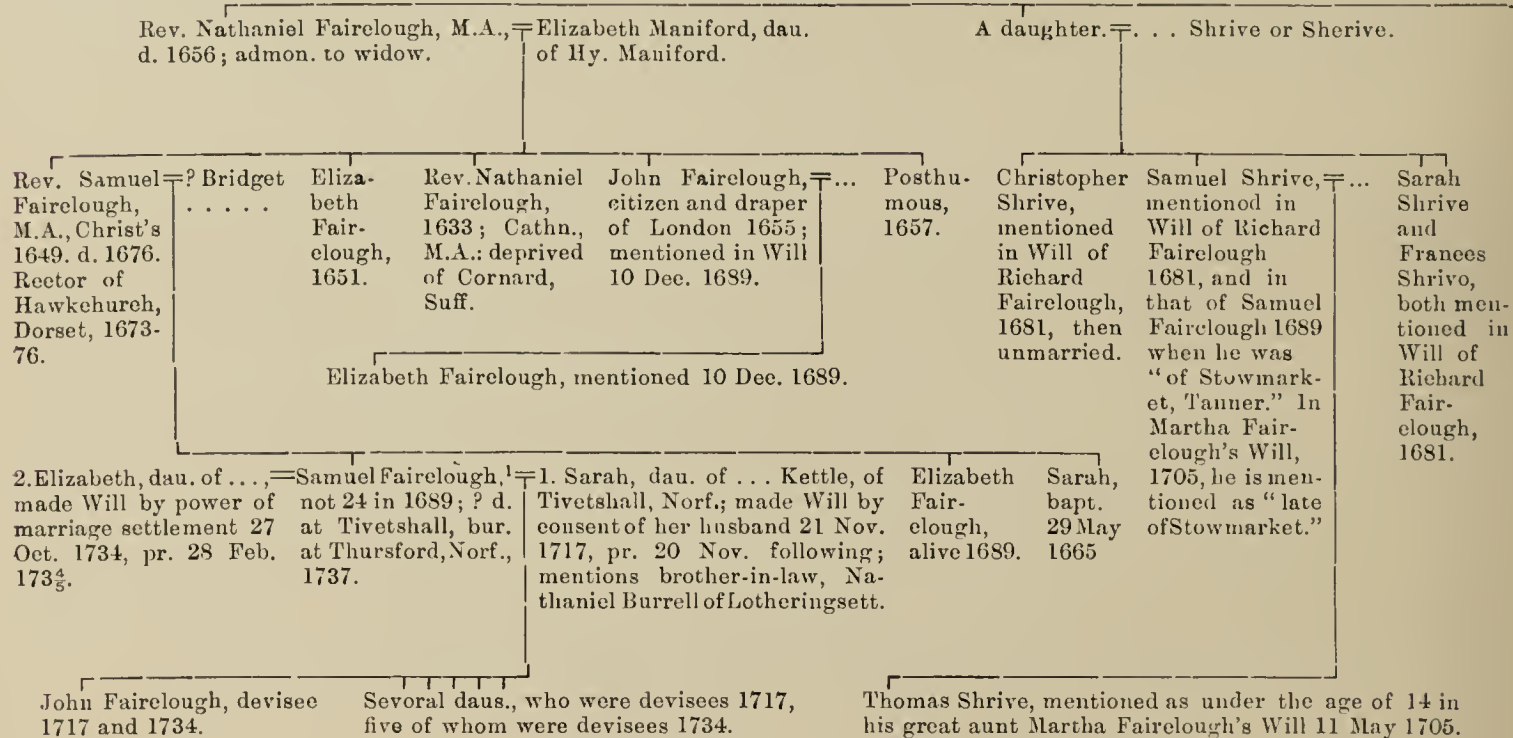
<sup>1</sup> All biographies of Samuel Fairclough (1594-1677) say he had three elder brothers "in the army." This was probably one of them.

Jane Fairelough, executrix of her husband's will 3 Nov. 1704. Will, "of Heveningham, widow," 11 Nov. 1704, pr. by her nephew Nathaniel Fairelough, of Stowmarket, 15 June 1705: bur. 24 Apr. 1705 at Heveningham.

Rev. George Jones, Rector of Heveningham, Suffolk. Will, 3 March 1702, pr. 3 Nov. 1704 by widow Jane, executrix. M.I. at Heveningham.

Martha Fairelough, bapt. 13 April 1637 at Kedington. Together with her nephew, Nathl. son of the Rev. John Fairelough, of Kennett, had the advowson of Lidgate, Suff., and Cam., 18 March 1694. Will as "late of Stowmarket and now of Heveningham, widow," 11 May 1705, cod. 3 Sept. 1705, pr. 19 June 1706.

Rev. Richard Shute. Entered St. John's Coll., Oxford, 27 Feb. 1659; B.A. 9 Feb. 1659; intruding minister of Stalbridge, Dorset; ejected 1662; Rector of SS. Peter and Mary, Stowmarket, 1675, to which he was presented by Thos. Blackerby. Died 3 Feb. 1687 at Stowmarket. M.I. He left £100 for the purchase of land for the benefit of the Stowmarket poor. (Per chevron Sa. and Or, in chief 2 eagles displayed, [Shute] impg. Or a lion rampt. bet. 3 fleurs de lys Sa.)



1. First wife's death alluded to in Smith's "Obituary," 1677. [Probably an error.] = Rev. John Fairelough, b. at Kedington, bapt. there 23 Sept. 1633; educated at Bury St. Edmunds and Dedham, Suff.; aged 17 when adm. to Caius Coll., Cam., 5 May 1651; B.A. 1654-5; M.A. 1658; M.D. 1661; Fellow of Caius Coll. 1655-59, when the fellowship declared vacant owing to his continued absence; practised as a physician in London; Rector of Kennett, Suffolk, 1662-1692; bur. at Kennett, 1 Feb. 1692. Will pr. 6 Feb. following, juramentis Johis Bretton et Samuelis Nethereoato, Exorum (both named by him as cousins).

2. Sarah, dau. of . . . , bur. 28 October 1674 at Kennett.

Samuel Fairelough, bapt. 30 Aug. 1665 at Kennett; died young.

John Fairelough, bapt. 5 Aug. 1668; bur. 10 Dec. following, both at Kennett.

Rev. Richard Fairelough, Rector of Kennett 1696-1750; bapt. at Kennett, 14 Feb. 1669; ed. at Bury St. Edmunds; adm. sizar to Caius Coll., Cam., aged 17, 22 Jan. 1687; B.A. 1691; M.A. 1694; Curate of Quiddenham. Will 19 July 1750, pr. 22 Sept. following by executor. He was devised messuages at Herringswell and Kedington, Suffolk, also closes in Burwell and Kennett. Died 12 Sept. 1750; bur. at Kennett.

Mary, dau. of . . . , bur. 22 October 1721 at Kennett.

<sup>1</sup> Is this the Samuel Fairclough mar. at Heveningham 27 Oct. 1702 to his wife Sarah. Was alive 27 Oct. 1734, and of Tivetshall, St. Margaret, gentleman.

Vide p. 74.

Nathaniel Fairclough, born 12 Nov., bapt. 9 Dec. 1703; d. 11 Oct., bur. 16 Oct. 1707, all at Kennett.	John Fairclough, b. 17 Aug., bapt. 31 Aug. 1699 at Kennett; at Bury School in 1713; adm. Trinity Coll., Camb., March 1717, aged 17; B.A. 1720; Rector of Colton, Norf., 1728-30; d. 14 Aug. 1730, æt. 31. M.I. at Colton. Admon. 3 Oct. 1730 to Charles, surgeon, North Walsham.	Charles Fairclough, =Lydia Hill, b. 5 Dec., bapt. 8 Dec. 170 $\frac{1}{2}$ at Kennett; of mar. at Kennett 4 April 1724; bur. at N. Walsham, Norf., 13 Jan. 173 $\frac{7}{8}$ ; surgeon.	Richard Fairclough, =... b. 6 May, bapt. 14 May 1702 at Kennett; alive 19 July 1750, when his father left him lands in Herringswell.	Henry Fairclough, b. 6 Oct., bapt. 12 Nov. 1705 at Kennett.
---	--	---	--	---

Richard Fairclough, devisee of his grandfather, the Rev. Richard Fairclough, 19 July 1750.

Jones Fairclough, bapt. at Kennett 20 March 1671; a legatee of his aunt Martha, when he was of "London, Packer."	Nathaniel Fairclough, bapt. 16 March 1674 at Kennett. (1695) "The message in Burwell with the tanner's office, yards, gardens, and orchards, the close called the 'Stank' and all household stuffs." He was a legatee and executor of his aunt Jane Jones (1704), when he was "of Stowmarket, Tanner." In 1706 he was executor of his aunt Martha Shute's Will. He made Will as "of Stowmarket, gentleman," 23 May 1738, pr. 8 Feb. 1753.	Elizabeth, dau. of	John Fairclough, bapt. 20 Aug. 1677 at Kennett.
--	---	--------------------	---

Nathaniel Fairclough, =Mary, da. of son. Will 9 March 176 $\frac{1}{2}$ , pr. 4 Aug. 1763.	Sarah Fairclough, =Rev. Garnham Ray, bapt. at St. Mary's, Bury St. Edmunds, 26 March 170 $\frac{1}{2}$ , the son of Orbell Ray, by Rebecca, dau. of Isaac Garnham, both of Bury St. Edmunds. Trin. Coll., Cam., B.A. 1722; M.A. 1726: Rector of Rushbrooke, Suff., 1726-1733, and of Bradfield St. George 1732 till his death; preacher of St. Mary's, Bury St. Edmunds, 12 Sept. 1741 to 22 July 1742; d. 9 Feb. 1771; bur. 16 Feb. following at Bradfield St. George; Will 21 Aug. 1769, pr. 16 March 1771.
--	---

William Fairclough, pr. his father's Will 1763.	Elizabeth Fairclough, =Rev. Thomas Otley.	Hannah Fairclough, pr. her father's Will 1763.	For issue see "Pedigree of Ray, of Denston," by G. Milner Gibson-Cullum, F.S.A.
---	---	--	---

Rev. Samuel Fairclough, bapt. at Kennett 29 May 1679; ed. at Kennett and Bury St. Edmunds; entered Caius Coll., Cam., 1696, aged 17; B.A. (second Wrangler); M.A. 1724; Rector of Lydgate, Suffolk, to which he was instituted 25 Aug. 1701 on presentation of Nathaniel Fairclough, gent., and Martha Shute, widow, and of Little Bradley, Suffolk, 1724-1740, to which he was instituted 29 Oct. 1724 on presentation of Francis Dickins, Esq.; bur. 20 Jan. 174 $\frac{1}{2}$ at Lydgate. Admon. 24 March 1740 to Abigail, his relict.	Abigail, dau. of ... bur. at Lydgate 3 April 1756.	Charles Fairclough, b. 26 Oct., bapt. 29 Oct. 1680; bur. 17 Aug. 1697, all at Kennett. Left lands in Burwell and £200 when he came of age by his father, the Rev. John Fairclough, 1695. Adm. of his effects as "of Kennett, co. Cams.," to his brother, the Rev. Richard Fairclough, 30 July 1705.	Sarah Fairclough, bap. 12 May 1681 at Kennett; mar. there 1 Sept. 1698. Her father left her a close in Burwell, called "The Tower orchard," 10 acres of land, and £100 in 1695. Her uncle Samuel Fairclough in his Will, 1689, left her a house and lands in Great Bradley, Suffolk; houses in Kirtling, Cams., and his "wrought bed, chairs, and stools and the hangings of my chamber at my cousin Blackerby's in London" as well as his "two best silver porringers."	Robert Gidery, yeoman, of Barrow, Suffolk.
---	--	---	--	--

Samuel Fairclough, born 15 Aug. 1704; bapt. 24 Aug. 1704; bur. 23 May 1705, all at Lydgate, Suffolk.	John Fairclough, bapt. 6 July 1706 at Lydgate; bur. 10 July 1709, also at Lydgate.	Rev. Samuel Fairclough, bapt. at Lydgate 24 July 1707; ed. at Bury St. Edmunds; entered Caius Coll., Cam., as sizar, aged 18, in Feb. 172 $\frac{5}{7}$ ; B.A. 173 $\frac{1}{2}$ ; Rector of Little Bradley, Suffolk, to which he was instituted 24 Jan. 174 $\frac{1}{2}$ after the death of his father on presentation of Francis Dickins, gent., and continued Rector till his death, when his successor was appointed 15 March 174 $\frac{3}{4}$ ; bur. at Little Bradley, 14 Dec. 1743.	Elizabeth Anna Fairclough, born 2 Nov., bapt. 12 Nov. 1701, bur. 12 July 1705 all at Lydgate.
--	--	--	---

# Mann of Ipswich.

---

## Armorial Bearings.

On 2nd March 1662-3, Sir Edward Bysshe, Knight, Clarenceux King of Arms, granted to Edward Mann, of Ipswich, esquire ("late Comptroler in his Maiesties Port of Ipswich"), and to his descendants, the following arms: "Sable, on a fess counter imbattled Argent three Ogressex, betwene as many Goates passant of the second." Crest: "a Demy dragon rampant Sable gutty Argent." These arms are sketched and thus described in Harl. MS. 1470.

The above Edward Mann married well. His first wife was Elizabeth Brooke, or Brocke, of Worlingworth, or Southolt, Suffolk, whose grand-uncle, John Brooke, had married Ann, daughter of Sir John Vere, fifteenth Earl of Oxford, and widow of Edmond, Lord Sheffield. Edward Mann's second wife was Dorothy Mannock, of the ancient family of Gifford's Hall in Stoke-by-Nayland, descended from the Waldegraves of Smallbridge in Bures, and, through her paternal grandmother, from the Plantagenet kings of England.

By probably a third or fourth wife (? Elizabeth), Edward Mann had a daughter Mary, who, on 23rd March 1670-71, was married at St. Clement's Church, Ipswich, to Daniel Partridge of Holton St. Mary, "generosus" (thus in marriage licence of 15th March 1670-71). Their descendant Charles Partridge, F.S.A., of Stowmarket, Political Officer in Nigeria, writes: "Daniel Partridge was a yeoman. Probably Mary Mann, daughter of an 'esquire,' married him because of his good looks, or because he was younger than she: he was born in 1642, whereas she may have been the 'Katherine,' dau. of Edward Mann, bapt. at S. Mary Quay Church in 1634. Also, she was poor, for her father, in his will of 24 Feb. 1670-71, speaks of his 'worldly estate' as being 'not now great,' and left his daughter Mary Mann only £12 a year, and £3 for her 'buriall.' Daniel Partridge was probably well off, for in 1674 he occupied the second largest house (7 hearths) in Chapel S. Mary."

The above arms, with a crescent for difference, were confirmed by Sir E. Bysshe in 1664 to Edward Mann's second son, Thomas; see sketch of arms and pedigree printed in vol. lxi of *The Publications of the Harleian Society*, 1910, p. 56.

Bacon's *Annalls of Ipsw<sup>che</sup>*, 1884, contains the following early references to Manns of Ipswich: John le Man or John Man in 1327-28 (pp. 59-60), and William Man in 1409 (p. 88).

---

## Will of Thomas Man, 1540.

In dei nōie Amen. I Thomas Man of saynt Lawrence pish of Ippeswich . . . . Mercer, . . . . xiiij day of Septemb̄r In the yere of o<sup>r</sup> Lord god mccccxl . . . my body to be buryed in the Chersch ["yard" struck out] of the sayd saynt Lawrence pish And for breakyng vp of the grownd

wheras I shall be buryed I bequeth vjs viij<sup>d</sup> And to the repacon of the sayid pish Cherch . . . .  
 iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> . . . . to Sebastyan Man my Son fyftyc pownds in mony ware & debtis as yt may be  
 leavyd of my debtis . . . to Alyce Man my doughtter xvij<sup>li</sup> . . . . to Johan Wynd my doughtter  
 the wyf of Thomas Wynd xvj<sup>li</sup> . . . . to Margaret Man my brothers doughtter xx<sup>s</sup> . . . to Johan  
 Man hyr Syster vjs viij<sup>d</sup> . . . to Margaret my wyf aforsaid [*sic*] the half of my Shype callyd Jhñs  
 And thother half . . . to the sayd Sebastyan my Son . . . all my other moveables goods & dettis  
 Redy mony Sylver Plate & other thyngs . . . vnto the said Margaret my wyf . . . the said  
 Margaret my wyf & the sayd Sebastyan my Son my Executors. Witnesses: Syr Jamys Crowford,  
 p̄st, Thomas Wynd. Proved at Ipswich 4 May, 1541.

Arch. Suff., book xiv, fo. 39.

### Will of Margaret Man, 1547-8.

10 January, 1547[-8]. Will of Margaret Man, widow, late the wife of Thomas Man, of St. Lawrence, Ipswich. I desire to be buried in St. Lawrence Church, near my said husband. I bequeath to my daughter, Joan Wynde, 20<sup>li</sup>. To my daughter, Alice Olyver, 25<sup>li</sup>. To my daughter's daughter, Margaret Wynde, 10<sup>li</sup> at her marriage or age of 18 years. To Betteris Olyver, 10<sup>li</sup> at her marriage or age of 18 years. To Robert Valiant, 40<sup>s</sup>. To Thomas Downyng, 40<sup>s</sup>. To Rose Facon, 20<sup>s</sup>. To Margaret Stane, 20<sup>s</sup>. To Sebastian Man, the younger, 10<sup>li</sup> at his age of 21 years. To my son Sebastian Man, my best coverlet, & he to have my plate & be my executor. All my other goods to be divided among the said Sebastian, & my daughters Joan Wynde & Alice Olyver. Witnesses; William Renton, Henry Goodwyn, of Kesgrave. Proved 26 October, 1548, by John Gawger, proctor to the executor.

P.C.C. Populwell, 15.

### Will of John Dyer, 1571.

12 September, 1571. Will of John Dyer, of St. Lawrence, Ipswich, Suffolk, a "porte man" of said town. I bequeath to my wife, Katherine, all that my capital messuage & a tenement adjoining, where one Rayner now dwells, with all houses, yards & orchards, together with all my free lands situate in the parish of St. Matthew in the suburbs of Ipswich. Also four tenements & gardens in St. George's Lane in the parish of St. Matthew, to have & to hold to said Katherine, for the term of her life, with reversion, after her death, to my eldest son, William, & his heirs, for ever. To my said wife all my plate, jewels & household stuff in my house where I now dwell & in my house at St. Matthew's aforesaid: also to her, 10 milch kinc: 4 quarters of wheat, 5 quarters of rye, 10 quarters of malt yearly out of my farm of Brokes Hall: also 100<sup>li</sup> & my gown of scarlet. To my executors all my leases & terms of years for two whole years towards executing my will and paying the bequests therein made, after which two years I give the same to my said

son, William, with 20 milch kine, one bull, 120 sheep, 20 rams, 12 horses: also to said William, a Bible, the Paraphrases on the Epistles of St. Paul, a book called Bullinger upon the Apocalypse, a gown of russet furred with foynes, my best cassock of grograin & 10<sup>l</sup> to be divided among his children. To my youngest son William, a bible of the Geneva translation & 20<sup>l</sup>. To my son John, a bible of the great volume, with all other my books and 10<sup>l</sup> to be divided among his children. To my son-in-law, William Saunders, my best gown of black cloth furred with foynes & guarded with velvet & 10<sup>l</sup> to be equally divided among his children. To my son-in-law, John Coppynge, my black gown furred with black coney & 10<sup>l</sup> to be divided among his children. To my son-in-law, John Blowers, 6<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup>. To Thomas Coppinge 6<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup>, to Alice Coppynge 20<sup>l</sup>. To the children of Thomas Kennington by his late wife, Joan, deceased, 6<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup> among them, & said Thomas to have the pasturing of a gelding upon the Manor of Brokes Hall during my lease of the same. To Dr Sherman a gown of black cloth with a hood, & to his daughter Ellen Sherman, 40<sup>s</sup>. To my executors the mortgage or sale upon condition of the Manor of Eston Hall, co. Suffolk, made to me by Sir Robert Wingfield, Knt., for the sure payment of 155<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup> as by Indenture made between us on 20 September, 9 Elizabeth. To Mr Keyes, preacher, a black gown & 3<sup>l</sup> 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>. To ten poorest people of Ipswich yearly for four years, ten gowns, 20 shirts. To the building of the hospital now begun in the said town, 10<sup>l</sup>. All the rest of my goods, leases & so forth to be divided among my said three sons & I appoint my sons, William the elder & John my executors, & my wife and Dr Sherman supervisors of my will.

Signed, John Dier. Witnesses: Allexander Keye, Johan Keye, Elizabeth Chureheman. Proved 2 October 1571, by the executors named in the will.

P.C.C., Holney, 38.

---

### Will of Katheryne Dyer als. Smyth, 1575.

30 November, 16 Elizabeth. Will of Katheryne Dyer als. Smyth, widow of John Dyer als. Smyth, of St. Lawrence parish, Ipswich. I desire to be buried in St. Lawrence Church or churchyard. I bequeath to Katherine, wife of William Dyer, of Brokes Hall, 20<sup>l</sup>, a silver salt all gilt with a boy in the top, a gilt goblet, 6 silver Apostle spoons, a tablecloth, a posted bed of wainscott being in the farther chamber at St. Matthew's, my table in the parlour at St. Lawrence where I now dwell, the press in the middle chamber at St. Matthew's and my Oxford eoverlet. To my daughter, Margaret Sharman, my tenement where John Grenelesse now dwells, a gilt goblet, 20<sup>l</sup>, six silver spoons, a canvas table cloth, four pewter platters, four pewter dishes, four pewter saucers and a dripping pan. To my daughter, Alice, wife of John Warde, 20<sup>l</sup>, my tenement where Thomas Cage now dwells, a gilt goblet with a cover, a silver salt gilt, 12 silver spoons, a posted bed of wainscot & the trundle bed thereunto belonging, the wainscot table in the parlor at St. Mathew's, the great cupboard in the hall there, a bed and bolster of down with the coverlet & blankets, a pair of andirons, a eistern of lead to water fish in, a caldrion, a dripping pan & a brass pot. To my son, John Coppyn, a silver salt that was his father's, six silver spoons, a silver goblet & four pewter platters. To my grandchild, Katheryne Kenyngton 5<sup>l</sup>, a featherbed and bolster & a flock-bed & bolster, four pairs of sheets, four pewter platters, four pewter dishes & saucers, a candlestick, three silver spoons, and the counter table in the kitchen, with reversion, if she die within a year

after my death, to her sister, Margaret Kenyngton & if she die without a year, to their brothers Robert Kenyngton the elder, Thomas and Robert the younger. To said Margaret Kenyngton 5<sup>li</sup> and three silver spoons at her age of 16 years. I bequeath for two years after my death to ten poor men and ten poor women, ten frieze gowns & ten smocks at Christmastide, that is one year the men to have the same and the next year the women. To my goddaughter, Sara Coppyn, a little brass caldron, a brass kettle and a featherbed & bolster. To Joan Coppyn, my square table in the great chamber. To my goddaughter, Mary Dyer, a two-eared pan of brass, a brass kettle, a featherbed & bolster. To my son, John Coppyn, a pair of andirons with flat heads. To Katherine Dyer, the younger, my yellow chest in the further Chamber. To Margaret Dyer my little cupboard in the hall. To my daughter, Katherine Dyer, my best cassoek and kirtle & my velvet hat. All the residue I give to my daughter Aliee Coppin and I appoint my daughter Aliee & her husband John Warde my exeutors & my son, John Coppyn, & my son-in-law, Thomas Kenyngton my supervisors.

Signed: Katherine Dyer a<sup>s</sup> Smyth, her mark. Witnesses: George Coppin, Christopher Warde, Thomas Siekelmore. Proved 4 June, 1576, by William Babham, public notary, proctor to the exeutors.

P.C.C., Carew, 16.

### Will of Raphe Man of Ipswiche, 1587.

I, Raphe Man of Ypswiehe in eo: of Suff: marehaunt, do make this my last will nuncupative, disposing my goods as follow<sup>th</sup>. Item I give to my brother Bastian Mañ Tenne pounds & to eeche of his children now liuing fyve pounds . . . . we<sup>ch</sup> mony he shall have in use untill his children come of lawfull yeres. . . . I geve to my brother John Manne xx<sup>li</sup>. I geve to my brother Edward Manne xx<sup>li</sup>, & to every one of his twoe children v<sup>li</sup> apee. I geve to my brother James Manne forty pounds. I geve to Joha<sup>n</sup> Manne, Mary Manne and Humphry Manne fyve pounds a pee. I geve to my father fyve pounds. . . . To my brother Thomas Manne his children xx<sup>li</sup> a pee. To Alice Abell fyve pounds, and to Susan my brother Thomas' maide xx<sup>s</sup>. I will that my uncle Thomas Barbor shalbe made a saver for xx<sup>li</sup> he layd out for me long sience in bowe staves at London; And I will that if God send home my adventure that is abrode in savetie that then all these parts & portions by me geuen shalbe distributed by my Exeutor within one yere next after my deceasse; But if any mishappe shall happen, that the Lord shall not send it all home in savetie or any parte therof, then I will that everyone of all theis parts & portions before geven, that my exeutor shall aboote of every portion according to the losse, parte & parte like equally. And I geue to the poore of this parrish of St. Mary at ye Keye in Ypswiehe xx<sup>s</sup>, my debts being paid, my legaes & bequests performed out of my said goods, And my funerall also discharged out of the same. The rest I will my brother Thomas Manne shall have it whatsoever it be, whome I constitute my sole Exeutor.

Spoken & noted this daie in the presenee of these witnesses 1587 p me Thomā Barbor of London, By me, Stephen Copping.

Probatum fuit . . . . apud Norwieum die secundo mensis martij A.D. 1587 et eomissa fuit Administracio bonorum Exeutori in dieto testamento, &c., &c.

Cur: Ep: Norvie., "Homes," fo. 49.

### Will of Sebastian Man, 1594.

27 December, 37 Elizabeth. Will of Sebastian Man, the elder, of Ipswich, co. Suffolk, grocer. I bequeath to my wife, Emma, all my goods, chattels, money, plate & movable goods & desire her to pay my debts. To my son-in-law, George Finehe, 30<sup>li</sup> as soon as he shall have made my daughter, his wife, a jointure of the clear yearly value of 20<sup>li</sup>, for the term of her life. To my son-in-law, John Boore, 30<sup>li</sup> on the same terms. To my son, Humfrey Man, 40<sup>li</sup> to be paid him at his age of 24 years. To my wife, Emma, my capital messuage where I now dwell & where my son John Boore likewise dwells, & all other my messuages, tenements, gardens & orchards in the parishes of St. Lawrence & St. Nicholas, Ipswich, to have & to hold to her for life, & after her death to be sold by my friends, Mr Midnall, bailiff of the town of Ipswich, Mr Smarte, portman of Ipswich, Thomas Barber, of London, merchant, & Thomas Glaseoeke, of Ipswich, & the proceeds to be bestowed as follows:—To my son-in-law, George Finehe, 20<sup>li</sup>, to my son-in-law, John Boore, 20<sup>li</sup>, to my son, Humfrey, 100<sup>li</sup>. If my son Humfrey be dead, then his legacy to be divided among said George Finehe & John Boore & my sons Thomas & James Man. To my son, John Man, 20<sup>li</sup>. To my son, Thomas Man, 20<sup>li</sup>. To George Fineh, son of my said son-in-law, 10<sup>li</sup>. To my son, James Man, 20<sup>li</sup>. To my godson, John Boore, 10<sup>li</sup>. I make my said wife my executrix & my son-in-law, John Boore, supervisor.

Signed: Sebastian Man. Witnesses: John Lanye, William Smarte, Lionell Wiethe. Proved 6 March, 1594[-5] by John Robinson, public notary, proctor to the executrix.

P.C.C. Scott, 20.

### Will of Edward Man, 1620-1.

25 January, 1620[-1]. Will of Edward Man, the elder, of Ipswich, co. Suffolk, merchant. I bequeath to my son, Edward Man, all my part of the ship, the "Diamond" & all my part of the ship, the "Seaflower." To my son-in-law, Richard Wassie, all my part of the ship, the "Swan," he paying his son, Samuel Wassie, 20<sup>li</sup>. To my son, Edward Man, my mill-stones, cullen-stones, guerne-stones & all other stones. To my wife Katherine, my messuage in the parish of St. Mary at the Key, & my tenements in the parish of St. Matthew, Ipswich, to have and to hold to her for the term of her life, & after her death, the same to my said son, Edward, & his heirs for ever. To my son-in-law, John Flint, 20<sup>li</sup>. To the minister preaching at my burial, 20<sup>s</sup>. To the poor of St. Mary's at the Key, 20<sup>s</sup>. To my sister-in-law, Mary Man, widow, 20<sup>s</sup>: to John Tyler, 20<sup>s</sup>. My wife shall have the use of half my plate, & after her death, my son, Edward, shall have the same: the other half to my said son. All my other goods to be equally divided between my said son & my wife by my brother, John Man, my son to enter into a bond to pay my debts. I make my said wife and son my executors, & my said brother my supervisor.

Mark of Edward Man witnessed by John Harrys and John Tyler (mark). Proved 14 February 1620[-1] by the executors named in the will.

P.C.C. Dale, 13.



## Will of John Man, 1624.

1. August 1624. John Man of Bramford . . . Suff., gent. . . vnto my Cosen Edward Man of Ipswich All my Coppihould Lands and tenements holden of the Mannor of Walton cum Trimley and all other my free and Coppiehold Landes and Tenementes in the Hundred of Colneis. Alsoe . . . in Sprowton and Bramford . . . [thereout to pay] vnto Marye Mann Widdowe late wife of Thomas Man my brother ffoure Pounds yerely . . . vnto the said Edward Man for euer my interest . . . which I haue of in or to the Mannor of St. Peters . . . And alsoe one Annuity . . . which I haue yssueinge out of certen howses Lands . . . in or neere Lincolnes Inne ffeilds in the Countie of Midd[lesex] beinge xv<sup>li</sup> a yeare . . . Unto my Cosen John Man sonn of my brother Thomas Man, All my Lands . . . in Capell . . . Unto Ralf Man brother of the said John Man one Messuage . . . in the parish of St. Peter in Ipswich . . . Unto James Man Sonne of my brother James Man One Messuage . . . in the parish of Stoke next Ipswich . . . Unto my Kinsewoman Mary Aeton 100<sup>li</sup>. And if shee marrie with Richard Smith the Lymeburner I will shee shall loose haulf her portion, if my Cosen Mr Edward Colborne and Mr Peter Alston shall thinke fitt . . . Unto Mrs. Katherine Clarke 100<sup>li</sup> . . . Unto my Cosen John flint and his wife of Ipswich 100 markes. Unto Mary Mann daughter of my brother James Man 20<sup>li</sup>. . . Unto Dorothy Man daughter of Thomas Man 20<sup>li</sup>. . . Unto the wife of [blank] Burrowes of Ipswich, daughter of my brother Thomas Man 20<sup>li</sup>. . . Unto Mrs. Alston, wife of Mr. Peter Alston one paire of my best and finest sheetes. . . Unto John Colborne sonne of Edward Colborne gent. 20<sup>li</sup>. . . Unto Mr. foster parson of St. Mathewes parish in Ipswich ffourty shillings to buy him a Cloake . . . [To poor of parishes of St. Matthew's and Stoke 40s. each, and of Bramford 5<sup>li</sup>.] . . . Unto John Moise who married Thomas Mans daughter 10<sup>li</sup> . . . Unto his sonn Nathaniell Moise 10<sup>li</sup> [at 21] . . . Unto my Cozen Mr. Edward Colborne 10<sup>li</sup> to buy him a Geldinge. . . Unto my said Cozen Edward Man 1000<sup>li</sup>. . . Unto George Bovill who married my brother Sebastian Mans daughter 40<sup>s</sup> . . . Unto my said Kinseman John Man 100<sup>li</sup>. . . Unto my said Cosen James Man 20<sup>li</sup>. . . Unto my said Cosen Ralfe Man 20<sup>li</sup>. . . My said Cosen Edward Man to be sole Executor. . . Unto Sara one of the daughters of John Walker deceased 40<sup>s</sup> a yeare. . . Unto Mr. Peter Alston my broad silver bowle parcell guilt. . . 100<sup>li</sup> [to] be bestowed in and about the Chargs of my buriall.

Witnesses : Peter Alston, Robert Hamby, John Price. Proved 26 March 1625-6 by Edward Man.  
P.C.C., Clarke, 33.

---

## Nuncupative Will of Thomas Man, 1669.

20 October, 1669. Nuncupative will of Thomas Man, Esquire, of the Inner Temple, London. Bequeaths to his eldest son John 100<sup>li</sup> a year till he marries or comes to the age of 25 years, & if the copyhold descending to him does not come to that sum, the same to be made up. He desires all his lands & manors of Whittaker Burrough, co. Norfolk, near 500<sup>li</sup> a year to be sold for payment of his debts and legacies. To his son, Thomas, 1000<sup>li</sup> at his age of 24 years & meanwhile 50<sup>li</sup> a year. To his daughter, Elizabeth, 1000<sup>li</sup> at her age of 24 years or on marriage with her mother's consent & meanwhile 30<sup>li</sup> a year. To his daughter, Dorothy, 800<sup>li</sup> at her age of 24 years or on her marriage, the like to his daughter, Mary, and to the rest of his daughters 500<sup>li</sup> each at the like time & meanwhile 20<sup>li</sup> a year. To his son, Edward, 800<sup>li</sup> at age of 24 years & 100<sup>li</sup> to bind him apprentice. To his son, William, the reversion in Westleton Hall, co. Suffolk, devised to him by Sir Robert Brooke after the death of Lady Moys [? Blois] & meanwhile

100<sup>l</sup> to bind him apprentice. To his son Jeffery, 600<sup>l</sup> at his age of 24 & 100<sup>l</sup> to bind him apprentice. To his sister *Jane Man*, 100<sup>l</sup>, to his sister *Mary Man*, 20<sup>l</sup>: to his cousin, Elizabeth Stooke, 20<sup>l</sup>: to Mr Roger Dade, 20<sup>l</sup>: to Mr Monday & Mrs Dade, 5<sup>l</sup>. All his lands in Somerley, Bradwell, Lowne, Ashby, Belton, Heringfleete to his wife & he makes her his executrix.

24 November 1669, Stephen Munday & George Lee, Esq<sup>r</sup> appeared & swore to the above will, having been present when dictated. Proved 24 November, 1669, by the executrix.

P.C.C. Coke, 145.

### Will of Edward Man, 1670-1.

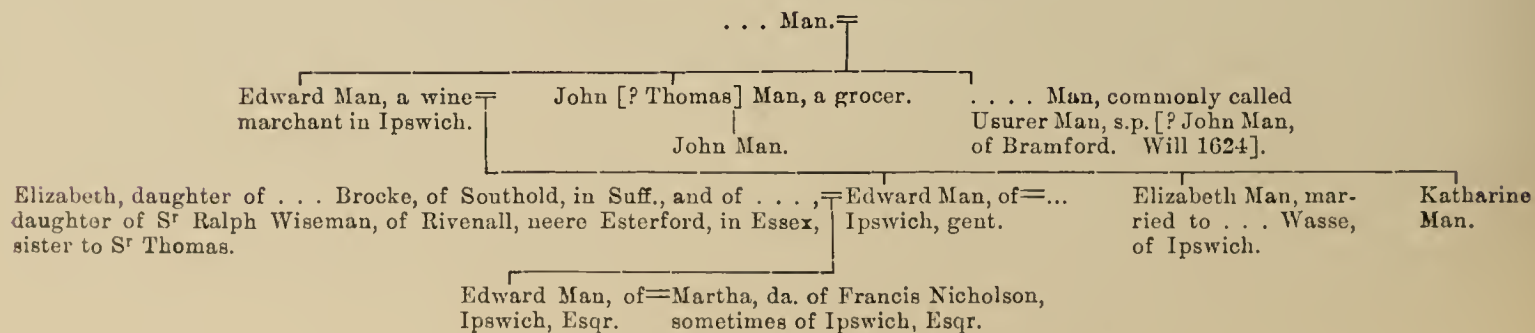
In the name of God Amen. I Edward Mann of Ipsw<sup>ch</sup> in the County of Suff thelder Esq<sup>r</sup> beinge sicke and weake in body . . . to be decently and privately buried by my Executo<sup>r</sup> . . . in the Parrish Church of St<sup>t</sup> Mary att the Key in Ipsw<sup>ch</sup> aforesaid as neere my first wife as may be And as for . . . worldly estate . . . the same beinge not now great because I have disposed of much already to my Children therefore I can onely give vnto *my daughter Jane Mann* twenty shillings . . . vnto *my daughter Mary Mann* One Anuity or Rent of Twelve pounds . . . And . . . for her buriall when itt please God itt shall happen three Pounds . . . Item all my reall and psonall estate . . . I wholly give vnto my eldest sonn Edward Mann wishinge the same had bine more for the Love I beare towards him . . . make my said sonn Edward Mann sole Executo<sup>r</sup>.

Dated 24 Feb. 167<sup>o</sup><sub>1</sub>. Witnesses: John Harrison, Nic. Osborn. Proved at Ipswich 6 Nov. 1671 by the executor.

Arch. Suff., 1671, original will, 122.

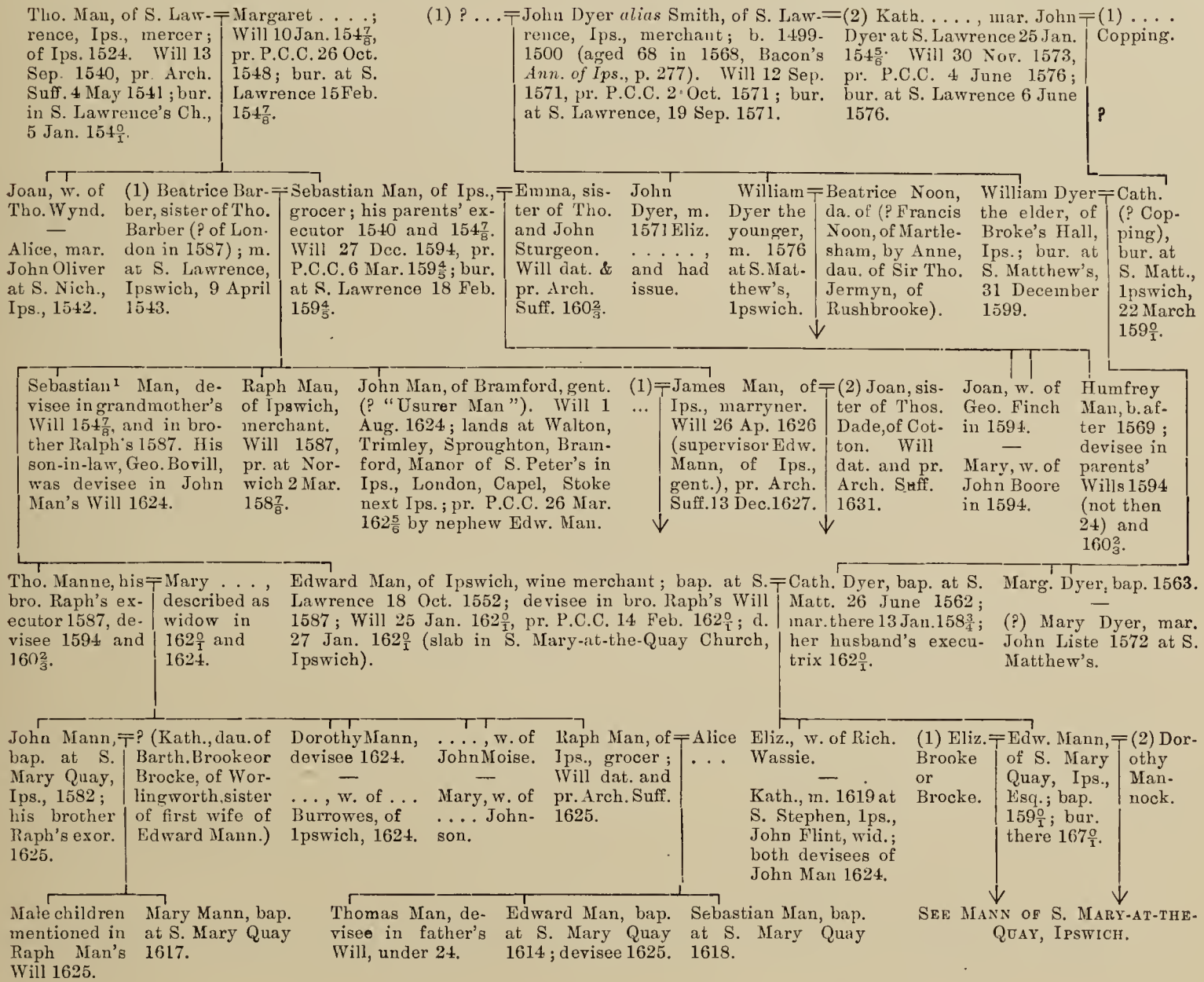
The will of Jane Mann of Ipswich, singlewoman, dated 21st June 1679, is printed in *Suffolk Manorial Families*, vol. ii, p. 166. She mentions her brother-in-law, Daniel Partridge, of Capel, her sister Mary his wife, and Daniel and Mary "the children of my said Brother and Sister Partridge." Mary Partridge was probably *half*-sister to Thomas and Jane Mann, for their mother (Dorothy Mannoek) d. in 1629, and Mary's husband, Daniel Partridge, was not baptised till 1642. Mary may perhaps be the *Katherine*, daughter of Edward Man, baptised at St. Mary-Quay in 1634, and, if so, was eight years older than Daniel Partridge. Edward Mann had a wife named Elizabeth living in 1644. (See *Suffolk Manorial Families*, vol. ii, pp. 166-167.)

### Mann of Ipswich.



Tanner MS. 257, fol. 170, Oxford.

# Man of Ipswich.



<sup>1</sup> In 1576 Martha, daughter of Margery Bradstreet, of Buxhall, widow, was wife of Sebastian Man.—J. J. MUSKETT.

# Mann of S. Mary-at-the-Quay, Ipswich.

(1) Elizabeth, da. of Barth. Brooke, of Southolt and Worlingworth, Suff., by Elizabeth, his first wife, da. of Sir Ralph Wiseman; bur. in S. Mary Quay Church 162—.<sup>1</sup> Edward Mann, of S. Mary-at-the-Quay, Ipswich, Esq.; bap. there 159 $\frac{1}{2}$ ; bur. at S. Mary Quay 28 Feb. 167 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Will dated 24 Feb. 167 $\frac{1}{2}$ , pr. 6 Nov. 1671 (Arch. Suff.). (2) Dorothy, da. of Anthony Mannoek, of Stoke-by-Nayland; mar. settlement dated 12 Oct. 1625; d. 16 Nov. 1629; slab in S. Mary-at-Stoke Ch., Ipswich; bur. there 18 Nov. (3 or 4) "Cousin Eliz. Mann, wife of sd. Edward Mann, of Ipswich," is mentioned in will of Arthur Hopton, of London, gent., 24 May 1644.

(1) Avice, da. and coh. of Jeff. Pitman, of Woodbr., Esq., bap. 159 $\frac{3}{4}$ , mar. 1618, bur. 1633. William Alston, of Marlesford. Will pr. 6 Aug. 1641 (P.C.C.) Kath. [? error for "Mary"] Mann, bap. 27 July 1634 at S. Mary Quay; no further mention of her.<sup>1</sup>

(1) Eliz. Mann, bap. 5 March 16 $\frac{1}{2}$  at S. Mary Quay; mar. c. 9 May 1650; d. before husband was 21, leaving dau. aged c. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  years. Samuel Alston, of Marlesford, gent., b. c. 1630. Will dated 5 Dec. 1675, pr. 20 June 1676 (P.C.C.) (2) Alice,<sup>2</sup> da. of Fras. Nieholson, of Chappel, Esq.; bur. at Marlesford 1686. Eliz. Alston, baptized at Woodbridge 1627. Will dated 8 Jan. 168 $\frac{6}{7}$ ; bur. at Yoxford, 17 Feb. 169 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Thos. Mann, of Yoxford, Usher of the Rolls; bap. 7 March 162 $\frac{5}{7}$  at S. Mary Quay. Will dat. 29 Oct. 1669, pr. 24 Nov. 1669. (His godfather was Thos., Visct. Savage, of Long Melford, who inherited a large estate thro' his grandmother, Jane Cordell.) Jane Mann, of Ipswich, bap. 26 June 1628 at S. Mary Quay. Will dat. 21 June 1679; bur. 17 Aug. 1679 at S. Mary Quay. Will pr. 29 June 1681 (Arch. Suff.), see S.M.F., vol. ii, p. 166. Mary Mann, bap. . . . .; devisee in her brother (? half brother) Tho. Mann's Will, 29 Oct. 1669; devisee in her father's Will, 24 Feb. 167 $\frac{1}{2}$ ; mar. lie. 15 Mar. 167 $\frac{1}{2}$ ; mar. 23 Mar. 167 $\frac{1}{2}$  at S. Clem., Ips.; devisee in her sister (? half sister) Jane Mann's Will, 21 June 1679, as wife of Dan. Partridge, of Capel; bur. 169 $\frac{2}{3}$  at Holton. Daniel Partridge of Holton S. Mary, gent. (yoman); bap. 20 Oct. 1642 at Hingham; lived successively at Holton, Capel S. Mary, and East Bergholt; devisee in Jane Mann's Will 1679; bur. 1686 at Holton; Will pr. Arch. Suff. 16 Aug. 1692.

Elizabeth Alston, only child: unmar. 6 Dec. 1682; mar. . . . Rookwood. She and her husband are mentioned in her half-sister, Alice Alston's, will 18 Sept. 1694. Hannah Rookwood is mentioned as kinswoman in Alice Alston's Will 1694.

John Mann,<sup>3</sup> eldest son. Mary, da. of Edward Hinton, of Bourton, Berkshire. Thomas Mann,<sup>3</sup> of Eliz. Mann.<sup>3</sup> Dorothy Mann,<sup>4</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1653; mar. Wm. Betts,<sup>5</sup> of Yoxford, gent. His Will dated 17 Jan. 1708; bur. at Yoxford 3 March 1709. Edward Mann,<sup>3</sup> b. 1655. Mary Mann,<sup>4</sup> b. 1657; ? wife of . . . . . Jeffrey Brockden in 17 $\frac{1}{2}$ . William Mann,<sup>7</sup> b. 1658. Marg. Mann,<sup>4</sup> b. 1659. Chas. Mann, b. 1666. Mary Partridge, only dau., bap. 1674 at Capel; devisee in Aunt Jane's Will 1679; d. 17 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Partridges of Shelley Hall, Suff. See Muskett's *Suffolk Manorial Families*, vol. ii, pp. 165-170.

Eleanor Rob. Mann, of Lond., afterwards of Linton, Guise. co. Kent, Esq.; d. 1752. Daniel Partridge, only son, bap. 167 $\frac{1}{2}$  at Holton; devisee in Aunt Jane's Will 1679; d. 17 $\frac{3}{4}$ . Sir Horatio Mann, K.C.B., became in 1740 Minister at Florence; created baronet 1755; ob. s.p. 1786, and was succeeded by his nephew, Sir Horatio Mann, who m. Luey, dau. of Baptist Noel, fourth Earl of Gainsborough. Catherine Mann, sister of the second baronet mar. James Cornwallis, Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry, and fourth Earl Cornwallis; and their son James, fifth Earl, of Linton Place, Kent, assumed in 1814 the surname of Mann. See Betham's *Baronetage*, vol. iii, pp. 254-256.

(1) Martha,<sup>2</sup> da. of Fras. Nieholson, of Essex, Esq., and sister of Otho Nicholson, M.D.; bur. in S. Nich. Church, Ips., 1674. Edward Mann, of S. Nieh., Ips., Esq., bap. 8 Oct. 1618 at S. Mary Quay. Will dat. 23 Mar. 167 $\frac{7}{8}$ , pr. 27 Nov. 1680 (P.C.C.). (2) Ann, da. and coh. of James Wythe, of Framsdon, gent., and widow of Rob. Marriott, of Bredfield, Esq., who d. 20 Jan. 167 $\frac{5}{8}$ , his Will pr. 15 June 1676 (P.C.C.). SEE MANN OF S. NICHOLAS, IPSWICH.

(1) Mary Edward Mann, of Framsdon, only child; bap. 22 Jan. 167 $\frac{7}{8}$  at S. Nieh., Ipswich; devisee in father's Will 167 $\frac{7}{8}$ . (2) Deborah, da. of Barnaby Gibson, of Stonham Parva, gent. (grandson of above James Wythe, of Framsdon), and wid. of Simon Blomfield of Mendlesham, gent.; mar. 172 $\frac{3}{4}$  at Barking.

Edward Mann, of Framsdon; admitted Woodbr. School 1713. Thomas Mann, of Framsdon, admitted Woodbr. School 1717. James Mann, bap. at Framsdon 1706. John Mann, bap. at Framsdon 1707; admitted Woodbr. School 1719.

<sup>1</sup> Registers of S. Mary Quay, Ipswich: marriages do not begin till 1653; no burial entries between 1607 and 1653.  
<sup>2</sup> Probably sisters.  
<sup>3</sup> Mentioned in Will of Jane Mann, spinster, of Ipswich, 21 June 1679.  
<sup>4</sup> See notes of 3, 5, and 6.  
<sup>5</sup> Mentioned in Will of Alice Alston, of Sibton, spinster, 18 Sept. 1694.  
<sup>6</sup> Mentioned in Will of Mary Alston, of Reading, spinster, 19 Feb. 17 $\frac{1}{2}$ .  
<sup>7</sup> See notes of 3 and 5.

## Mann of S. Nicholas, Ipswich.

Edward Mann, b. 1618-19; d. 4 April 1680, = (1) Martha Nicolson, bur. in aged 61; M.I. in S. Nicholas Church. S. Nicholas 31 Oct. 1674.

Edward Mann, bap. 6 June 1649 at S. Nicholas, Ipswich; bur. there 9 Ap. 1674.	James Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., 27 Nov. 1650.	Francis Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., 26 Mar., 1652.	Elizabeth Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., 23 Oct. 1654; survived her father.	Mary Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., 28 Jan. 165 $\frac{5}{8}$ ; bur. there 23 Oct. 1662.	Hannah Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., 17 Mar. 165 $\frac{5}{8}$ ; bur. there 13 Aug. 1658.
Hannah Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., 14 April 1659; survived her father.	Otho Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., April 1660; survived his father. Will (of Bucklesham, gent.) 15 March 170 $\frac{1}{2}$ , pr. at Ips., 9 May 1702.	Eleanor Mann, bap. at S. Nicholas, Ips., 12 Dec. 1661; survived her father; ? mar. . . . Puckle.	John Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., 6 Dec. 1662.	Thomas Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., 25 April 1664; survived his father.	
	Mary Mann, bap. at S. Nich., Ips., 5 July 1665; bur. there 14 July 1671.	Susannah, bur. at S. Nich. 29 Dec. 1670.	Felton Mann, survived his father.		

## Monumental Inscriptions.

Slab in S. Mary-at-the-Quay Church. The inscription runs frame-wise round the slab:—

HERE LYETH THE BODY OF EDWARD MAN SENIOR<sup>R</sup> / OF IPSWICH MARCHANT<sup>T</sup> / WHO DEPARTED THIS LYFE THE XXVII<sup>TH</sup> DAY OF / IANVARIE 1620.

Slab in S. Mary-at-Stoke Church, on the floor of the north aisle. The inscription runs frame-wise round the slab:—

HERE LYETH BURYED THE / BODYE OF DORATHYE MANN WHO WAS THE SECOND WIFE / OF EDWARD MANN ESQVIRE / AND DEP'TED HER LIFE ON MVNDAYE THE XVI OF NOVEM: 1629.

Extract from register of S. Mary-at-Stoke:—

1629. . . . Man wife of Edward Man of the key parish was buried the 18<sup>th</sup> of November.

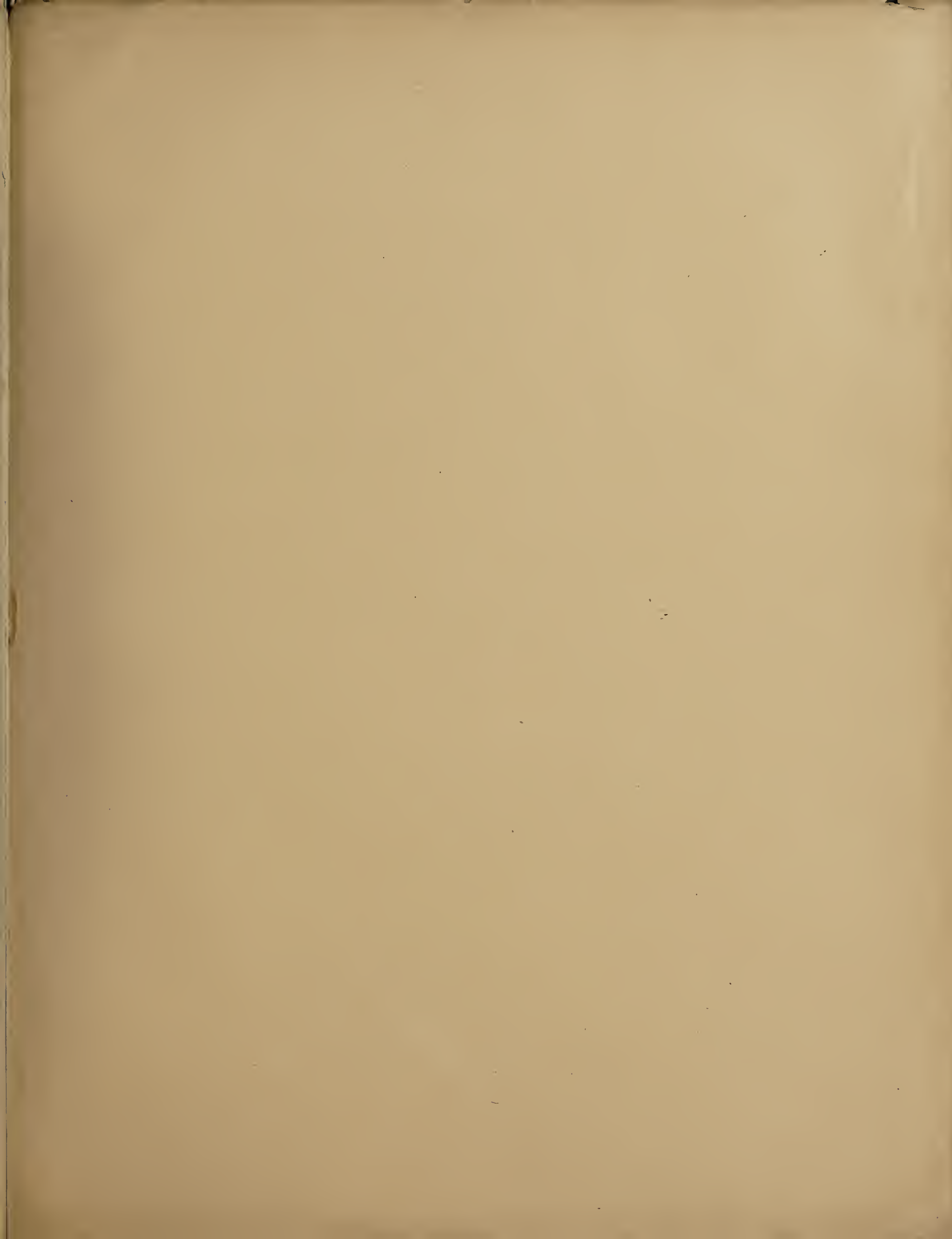
Slab on floor of S. Nicholas Church, Ipswich, just East of the font.

Arms:—On a fesse counter-embattled between three goats as many roundels (*Mann*): impaling; (1) Two bars in chief three suns (*Nicolson*), (2) Three griffins passant in pale (*Withe*). (The two impaled shields are arranged per fesse).

Crest:—A demi dragon.

HERE LIETH THE BODY OF EDWARD / MANN, ESQ<sup>R</sup> SON OF EDWARD MANN ESQ<sup>R</sup> / HIS FIRST WIFE WAS MARTHA DAUGHTER / OF FRANCIS NICOLSON IN ESSEX ESQ<sup>R</sup> HE / HAD BY HVR 8 SONES & 7 DAUGHTER<sup>S</sup> / WHERE OF 3 SONNS & 3 DAUGHTERS / ARE NOW LIVING, OTHO THO: AND / FFELTON ELIZABETH HANNAH & ELINO<sup>R</sup> / HE DIED THE 4<sup>TH</sup> OF APRIL AN<sup>O</sup> DO<sup>M</sup> 1680 / AGED 61 / HIS SECOND WIFE WAS THE RELEC<sup>T</sup> / OF ROBERT MARRIOT<sup>T</sup> OF BREADFIEL<sup>D</sup> / ESQ<sup>R</sup> DAUGHTER OF JAMES WITHE / OF FRAMESDON, GEN<sup>T</sup>, HE HAD BY / HER ONE SONNE EDWARD / WHO IS NOW LIVING.









VOL. III.

PART 3.

\*H530a.110  
3-27-1912

# SUFFOLK MANORIAL FAMILIES,

BEING

## The County Visitations and other Pedigrees,

*EDITED, WITH EXTENSIVE ADDITIONS,*

BY THE LATE

JOSEPH JAMES MUSKETT,

AND CONTINUED BY

FREDERIC JOHNSON.

It is the Editor's desire to make this work an exhaustive *resumé* of the Genealogy of the County. It will be issued, to Subscribers only, in Parts of forty pages, price 5s. each, and the number will be restricted to 150 copies. Communications to be addressed to the Editor, Mr. F. Johnson, 8, Theatre Street, Norwich.

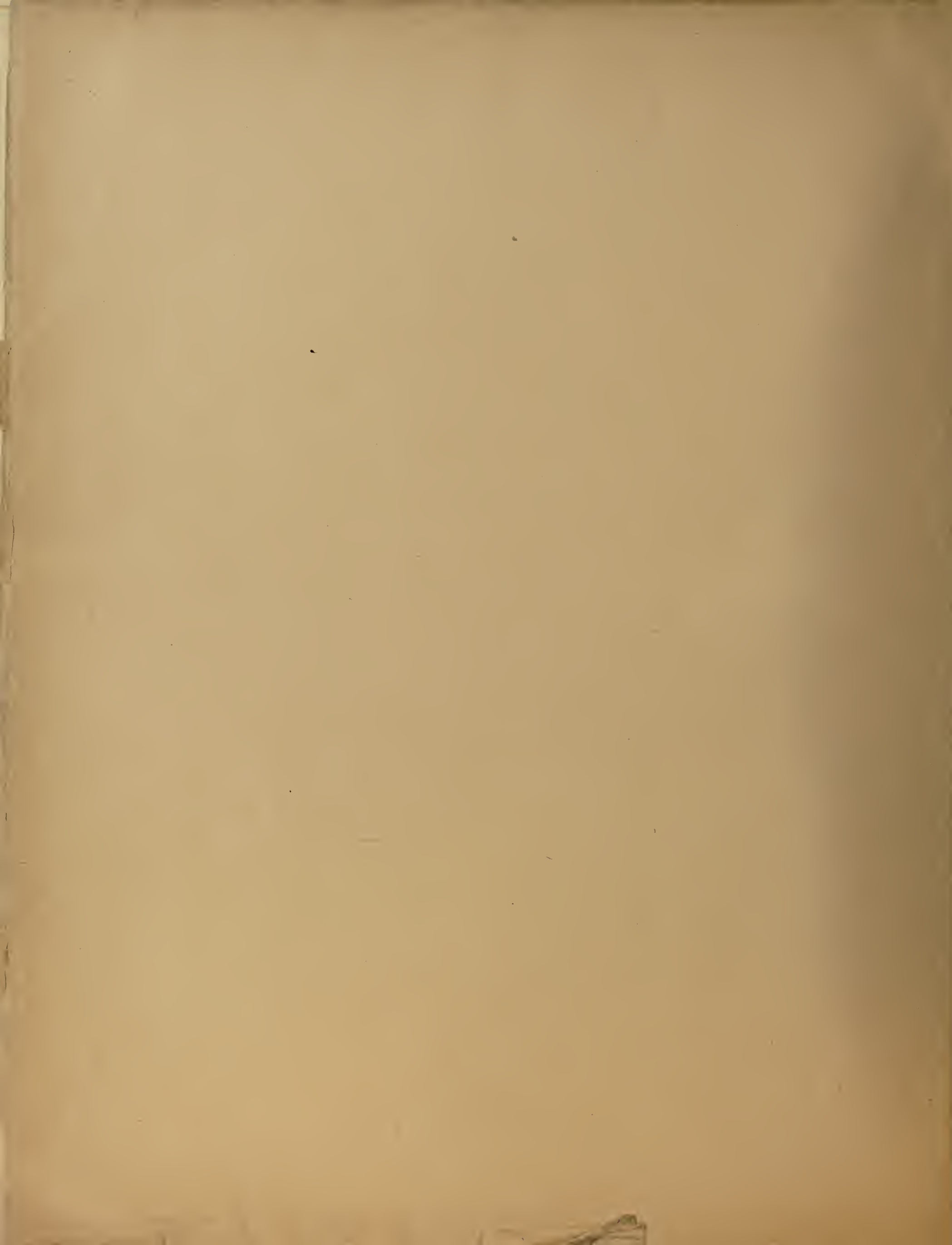
---

PRIVATELY PRINTED.

---

EXETER:

WILLIAM POLLARD & Co. LTD., PRINTERS & LITHOGRAPHERS, NORTH STREET.  
1911.



## Suffolk Manorial Families.

---

The regretted death of Mr. J. J. MUSKETT, the originator of this Work, in December last, has left the third volume in an incomplete state, and at the request of several subscribers I have been asked to continue it.

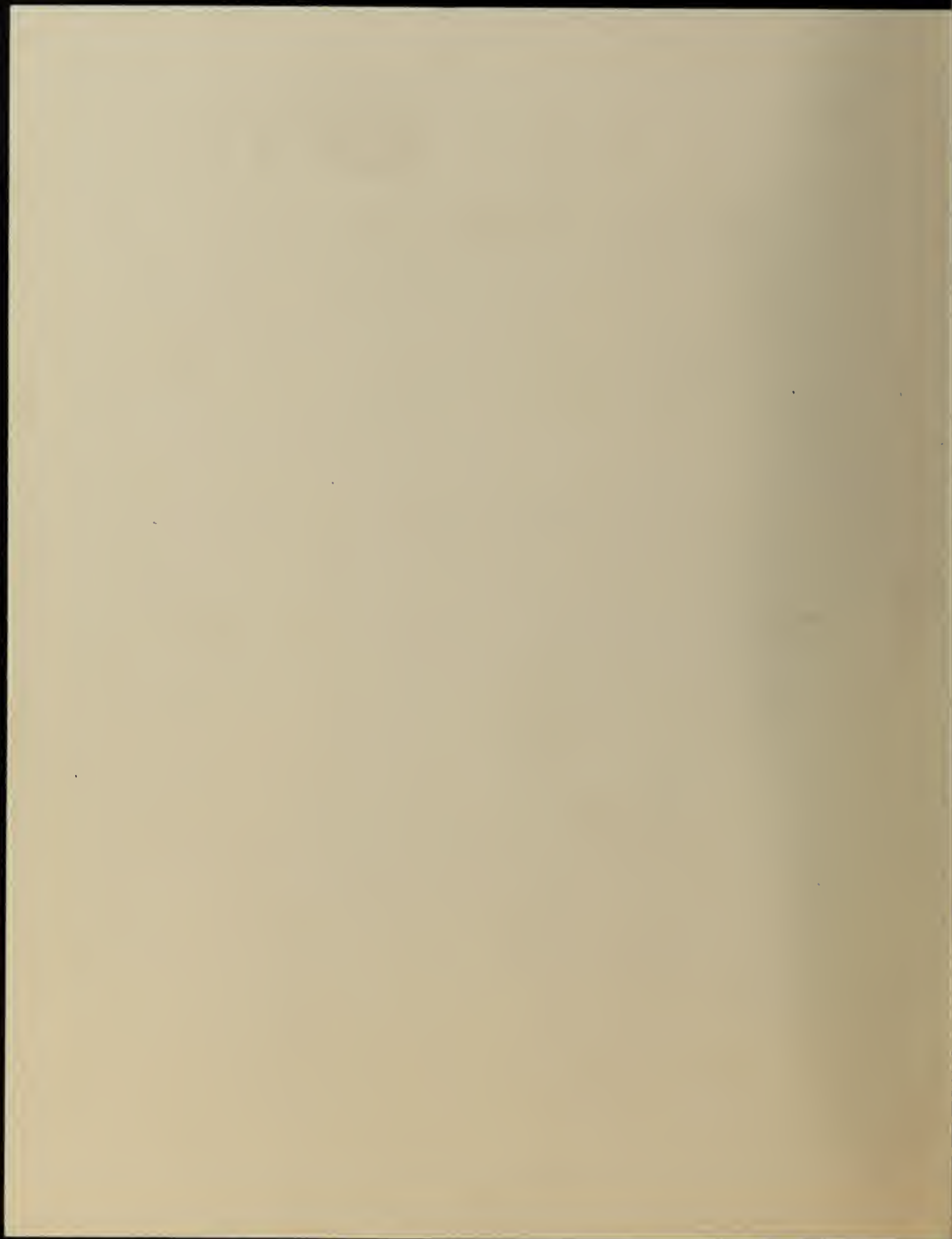
This I am willing to do, although conscious of my inability to do it in the very thorough way in which it has been done; but I am ready to do all I can to carry it on, provided I can obtain sufficient subscribers to insure me against, at any rate, pecuniary loss.

If the old subscribers will continue to support me, I think I may be able to succeed.

Sufficient matter for another one, if not two, Parts is in hand, and I only await a response to this circular to place the work in the printer's hands.

FREDERIC JOHNSON.

8, THEATRE STREET,  
NORWICH.



Part III. is issued in advance  
of Part II. as the matter was  
in a more forward state.



# Chaplin of Monks Eleigh.

An early reference to this family may be found in the fragmentary series of Court Rolls, now preserved in the Public Record Office (Ecclesiastical Commissioners, Monks Eleigh Court Rolls,  $\frac{15}{1}$  to  $\frac{15}{18}$ ) as follows:—

$\frac{15}{14}$  Die Mar̄ in fes̄ Sc̄i Pē advincula, 1 Hen. V (August 1, 1413).

Jōhis Boneyt p̄ lič cōn cum Jōhe Chapeleyn in p̄to dēbi, &c., &c.

Die Mar̄ in fes̄ Sc̄i Pē advincula, 7 Hen. V (August 1, 1419).

Jōh Chapeleyn, Simon Fuller ⁊ Jōh Wyndecole Jūn ostend̄ quand̄ cartam p̄ quā p̄quis de Jōh Bond ⁊ Wilt Shopp unam pec̄i t̄r̄ in Illeigh Monach̄ [—] ill̄ ⁊ hēr eoꝝ Et feč̄ d̄ño fidei.

In 1504, Robert Russhebrookes, of Monkes Eleigh, by his will (P.C.C. 19 Holgrave) appoints his friend Thomas Chaplen, of Monks Eleigh, one of the supervisors, and it seems not unlikely that this Thomas was the father (or at most, grandfather) of the Stephen Chaplin with whom the pedigree starts, for in a rental of 1544 "*the wife of Thomas Chaplen*" paid, amongst others, a rent of 5<sup>1</sup><sub>4</sub><sup>d</sup> for a tenement which was certainly in the possession of the family in 1583, while "*Stevyn Chaplen for his father*" pays 13<sup>d</sup> for another tenement.

In the Lay Subsidy Rolls of Henry VIII, we find this Stephen Chaplen in 1524 described as a labourer, or servant, and as such he probably assisted his father in farming. In 1541, he pays 10<sup>s</sup> upon goods assessed at £20, and in 1546, in which year he purchased Cobbolds Mill and several acres of land, he pays 12<sup>s</sup> upon lands assessed at £6. Finally, in 1566, four years before his death, he pays 10<sup>s</sup> on goods assessed at £12.

## Will of Stephen Chaplin, 1570.

June 4<sup>th</sup> 1570. Stephen Chappelene of Monkse Illeighe in the Countye of Suffolke & Dioces of Canterbury, yoman. I give to Katheryn my wife £40, & £4 a year out of the mill called Cobolle Mill &c. whereof she is enfeoffed, also the one half & ympleaments of household stuffe saving the plor chamber which I will shall remaine hole as it is unto John my son except my said wife's cupboard the which I will that she shall have. To her for life my tenement called Barrett, afterwards to James, my son. To John my son the lease of my farme wherein I now dwell also the other half & ympleaments of household stuffe &c., & the plor hole as it is except before excepted. To Robert my mill called Cobbolle Myll & the meadow called Myll Meadowe (7 acres) the garden called Turners Yarde, & Myll Felde (16 acres) on condition that he pays £40 to John within four years, & £4 a year to my wife. To Nicholas & James my sons, land in Chelworth called Tybbotts. To Nicholas also the tenement called Cutlers in Monks Eleigh where James Peryt now dwells & to James a tenement in Monks Eleigh called Legge where Robert Maue now dwelleth. To Stephen my son a tenement in Fenstreete in Monks Eleigh, called Hubbards, of which John Rutland is the tenant. To my daughter Alee 40<sup>s</sup> at the age of 18. To Marione £10 at 20, to Mary £5, to Elizabeth & Susanna 40<sup>s</sup> each, & to Katheryn £5 at 18. To Elizabeth Chappelen

daughter of Thomas Chappelen 40<sup>s</sup> at 21. To each grandchild 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> at the age of 21. To the poore of Monks Eleigh three seame of maulte & six bushel whcate. I give to [—<sup>1</sup>] my house where James Rutland lives. Witnesses—Robert Rutland the elder, Stephen Rutland, & Thomas Slowe. I give to Andrewe the house that Matthew dwellcth in . . . Robert Chaplin, supervisor, to whom 20<sup>s</sup>; my sons John & Nicholas, executors. Proved by Nicholas and John, August 3<sup>rd</sup>, 1571.

P.C.C. 35, Holney.

---

### Will of Katheryne Chaplin, 1596.

Katheryne Chaplyn of Nawton, Suffolk, widdowe, January 28<sup>th</sup>, 38 Elizabeth. I give my soul to God & my body to Christian Burial. To the poor people of Nawton aforesaide 10<sup>s</sup>. To my son Robert Offwood and his heirs for ever all my houses & lands with their appurtenances situate in Fen Streete in Monk Elleighe, in Suffolk, in consideration of his paying my son John Offwood, his brother; Stephen Chaplyn, my son; Richard Chaplyn, my son; Mary Ann Smythe, my daughter, & Andrew Chaplyn, my son, £5.13.4 each. I give the residue to my said five children & appoint my son Robert Offwood my sole executor. Witnesses—Thomas Grymwade, William Grymwade, Proved by Robert Offwood, October 16<sup>th</sup> 1596, in the Consistory Court of the Diocese of Norwich.

---

### Will of Nicholas Chaplin, 1604.

May 14<sup>th</sup> 1604. Nicholas Chaplin of Chelsworth, yeoman. To the poor of Chelsworth 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>. My executor hereafter named to enter upon my lands in Chelsworth, except the tenement where my son Richard lives. All my lands to my two sons (Stephen) Chaplin & Richard Chaplin. To Stephen my son, the house in which I live. My loving friend Robert Munning of Mounks Elleighe. My cosine Josuah Warde. Margaret my lovinge wife. To the children of Stephen & Richard 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> each at the age of 21. To the ten preachers hereafter named, Mr. Knewstubb, Mr. Welshe, Mr. Grandish, Mr. Sande, Mr. Browne, Mr. Sawmon, Mr. Wolfenden, Mr. Tho. Chaplin, Mr. John Chaplin & Mr. Thomas Chamber to everie of them a pair of winter gloves to be bought & deliued at the discretion of my executor. I make Thomas Chamber, Clarke, my son in law, sole executor, but if he will not, then my cosin Abraham Chaplin of Ketton, tholder. Witnesses—James Wolphenden, Robert Munning, Jun<sup>r</sup>, Robert Chaplin, Josua Ward. Proved June 6<sup>th</sup> 1604, by Thomas Chambers.

Arch. Sudb. Register 1604, fo. 320.

---

### Will of James Chaplin, 1617.

February 5<sup>th</sup> 1617. James Chaplin of Kettlebarston yeoman, sicke. To Maryan Chaplin my wife, the lease of my lands in Kettlebarston (the inheritance whereof I sold to Richard Gooddaie thelder of Kettlebarston, now of Hadleigh, gent.) & all moveables. To Stephen Chaplin son of my eldest brother John 40<sup>s</sup>. To George Chaplin my godson, the sonnes son of my brother Robert Chaplin £3. To Margaret, daughter of Stephen, son of Nicholas my brother 20<sup>s</sup>. To

<sup>1</sup> Richard, see will of widow below.



Elizabeth Cooke, now wife of Isaae Cooke & daughter of my brother in lawe William Brande 30<sup>s</sup>. To Thomasine Battle now wife of William Battle of Kettlebarston £10. To John Parmeseye, son of my brother in law Richard Parmeseye 20<sup>s</sup>. To Maryan Johnson my late servant £3. To Anne Appulton, now wife of John Appulton of Preston £6. To Marie Johnson, daughter of John Johnson of Coulehester 20<sup>s</sup>. To Edward Johnson my wife's brother 20<sup>s</sup>. To the poor of Kettlebarston and Monks Eleigh. George Chaplin of Monks Eleigh, myller, eldest son of my brother Robert, to be sole exeutor, and Robert Reyner of Kettlebarston, supervisor, of my will. Witnesses—John Hayward, John Bugg. Proved at Bury, January 25<sup>th</sup> 1618.

. Arch. Sudb. Register 1618, fo. 195.

### Will of Richard Chaplin, 1638.

Oct. 19<sup>th</sup> 1638. Richard Chaplin, of Chelsworth. To Elizabeth, my wife, all my lands &c. for life and at her death to my cozens William Green of Buxhall & Stephen Chaplin of Bildeston my exeutors, in trust to sell the said lands, & pay to Nicholas my eldest son £20, to Stephen my son £15, to William & John my sons & to Aliee Evered & Ann Scott my daughters £12 each, to Elizabeth my youngest daughter £20 & to Richard Chaplin my youngest son the remainder. Witnesses—Christofer Cooper, Robert Mynns. Proved Jan. 6<sup>th</sup> 163<sup>s</sup>/<sub>9</sub>, by Stephen Chaplin; power reserved to William Greene.

Arch. Sudb. Register 1638, fo. 418.

### Will of Stephen Chaplyn, 1682.

May 20<sup>th</sup> 1682. Stephen Chaplyn of Bildeston, aged. I desire the messuage where I dwell in Bildeston, lately purchased of Robert Jannings, deceased, & of William Wright, deceased, and the sixteen aeres in Wattisham known as Taberts to be sold by my loving friends William Rivett, the Elder, of Bildeston, Esquire, Andrew Brownsmith of Lavenham, Gent, & my son-in-lawe, Robert Clarke of Lavenham, yeoman. To Margaret Clarke (£10), Elizabeth Ward (£20), Frances Chaplyn (£50) & Martha Chaplyn (£50), my grandchildren, daughters of my son Stephen Chaplyn, deceased. To Thomas Studd of Seamer, yeoman, my son-in-law £15, & to my grandchildren Thomas Studd £10, Stephen Studd £15, Elizabeth Studd £5, Sarah Studd £10, & Ellen Studd £10. To Mary Hood (? Hoo) one of the children of Ellen Hood (? Hoo) my daughter, deceased, £15 & to the rest of her children £10 each. To my grandchild Stephen Marehant, £10 at 21, but if he dies before reaching that age, then £5 to Stephen, son of Thomas Chaplyn, my son, deceased, & £5 to Martha Chaplyn the youngest daughter of Thomas Chaplyn my son, deceased. To Mary daughter of my sister Girling £10. To Mary, daughter of William Tebb of Bildeston £3, or to her father if she be dead. To my kinsman Thomas Eagle, my sister's sonne, £10. To my kinswoman the wife of Henry Snowden 40<sup>s</sup> & to my kinswoman Margaret, daughter of the said Henry Snowden £3. To the seaven children of the said Robert Clarke my sonne-in-lawe £20 each. To Sara Bowle, my grandchild, wife of Robert Bowle £10. To Stephen & Mary Proctor, the children of Prudence Proctor my Kinswoman, deceased, £40 each. To Mary Chaplyn, my grandchild, daughter of my said son Thomas, deceased, £50. To my grandchild Stephen Marehant, son of my daughter Ann Marehant, deceased, a messuage in Bildeston. To Stephen Chaplyn, my grandchild, son of Thomas

M<sup>i</sup>

Chaplyn deceased, the tenement called Lymekill in Chelesworth & a messuage in Bradfield St. Clare, which I lately purchased of Sir George Wynew, Kt., (& other legacies). To the poor of Bildeston 40<sup>s</sup>. To Mr. Sparrow, minister of Bildeston 40<sup>s</sup>. Executors, William Rivett, Andrew Brownsmith & Robert Clarke. Witnesses—Joseph Culpeck, Henry Parker, George French. Proved at Bury. December 28<sup>th</sup> 1683. Arch. Sudb. Register 1683, fo. 171.

### Monks Eleigh Court Rolls.

Court held May 19<sup>th</sup> 32 Eliz. (1590).

xij<sup>d</sup>

xij<sup>d</sup>

ñ ij<sup>s</sup> Item that Richard Aggas & Stephen Chaplyn haue rec<sup>d</sup> & taken into there howses at dyverse & sondrye tymes certeine vagrante & ydle psous beyng of ill fame & conversacion & thē haue retayned as gwestes contrarye to the lawe in that case pvided &c And therefore thay are amciēd as seūally appereth upon there heades And thay are commanded y<sup>t</sup> from henceforthe thay shall no more so doe upon peine to eith<sup>r</sup> of them xl<sup>s</sup>.

P.R.O. Eccl. Commrs. Court Rolls, — $\frac{1}{17}$ .

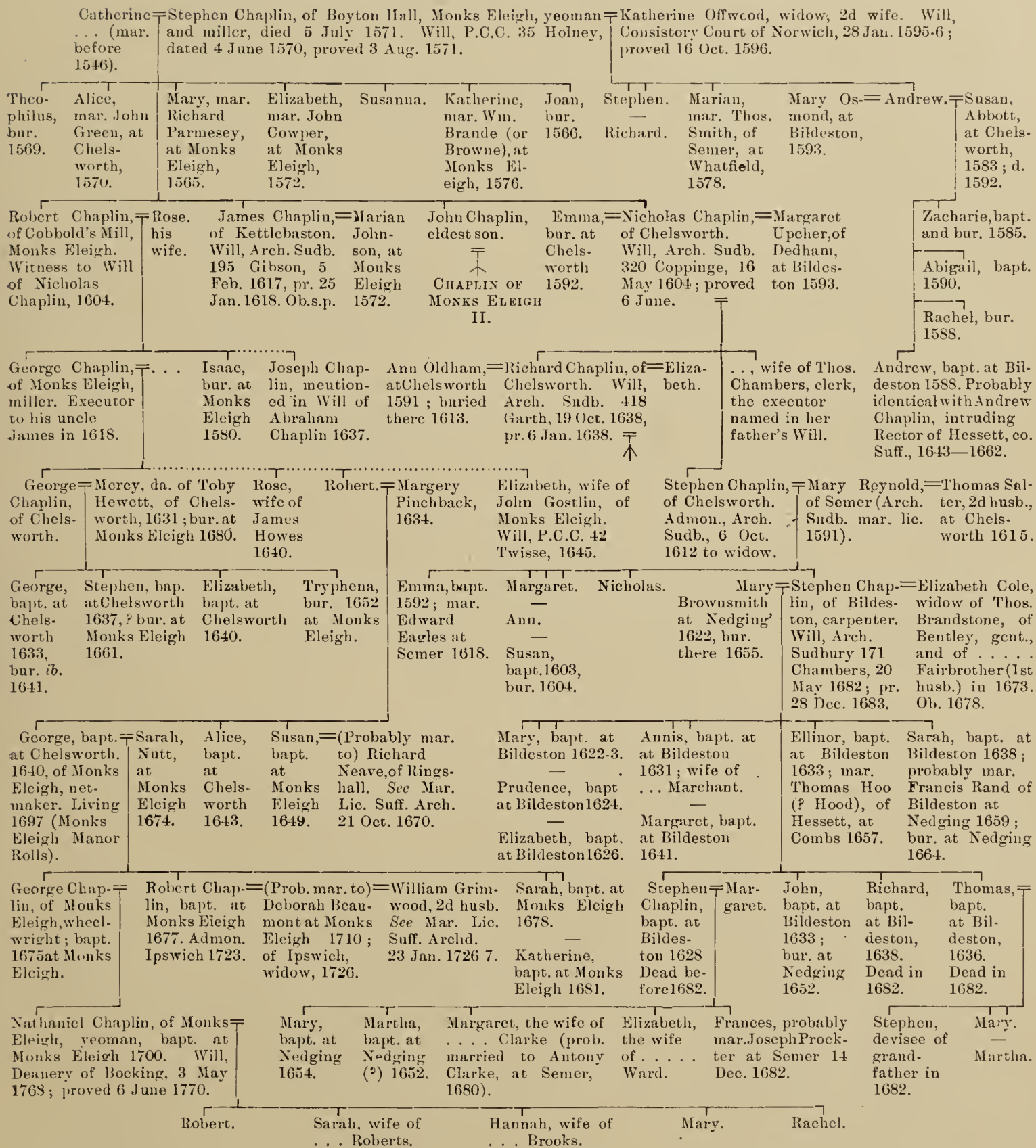
### Will of John Chaplyn, 1625.

May 24<sup>th</sup> 1623. John Chaplin of Capell in the Countie of Suff, clarke, sicke in body but of good understandinge &c. To be buried in the chancell of the churchyard of Capell. After my decease my executors to enter upon my lands & tenements at Chattisham & sell the same. I give to Susan my loveinge wiffe £10 a year for life; £20 within six months of my buriall; the thirde part of my brasse, pewter, & lynnē; & my two silver spoons & silver salt; a combe of wheate & of rye & six bushels of malte; also two feather bedds, two feather bolsters, three pillows, two coverlettes & two paire of blanquetts one of each of these to be of the best, then my executors choosing two of each kinde, then my wife to take the residue of the bedding last before bequeathed unto her; to her also a standing bedstead in the room over the parlour, my best trundle bedstead & whatever else is now in the parlour-chamber, except lynnē & pewter. I give to my wife also what more she shall have a desire unto provided the value be not more than 20<sup>s</sup>. To my son John £20 & the proceeds of the sale of my property above £200. To my son Henry my pte of the shipp or vessel called the Dilligent wherein John Cutting of Ipswich goeth for M<sup>r</sup>, & £20. To my daughter Susan £100. To my son Abraham all my books. To Abraham my son & Anne my daughter whatsoever can be made of my goods unbequeathed, & from the sale of my house & lands & debts due to me (excepting £120 which is to be paid to them after the death of my wife, & out of which she is to receive the sum of £10 aforesaid) & less 20<sup>s</sup> deducted by the advice of John Chaplin & Thomas Garrard for the poor of Capel. To each of my executors a ring of gold worth 10<sup>s</sup>. I appoint my brethren Abraham Chaplin of Monks Eleigh & John Upcher of Dedham my executors. Proved May 8, 1624 by Abraham Chaplin & John Upcher, after the validity of the will had been contested by testator's sons John Chaplin & Henry Chaplin.

P.C.C. 106, Byrde.

The testator was formerly chaplain to John Appleton of Preston, lord of the manor of Churchford Hall in Capel, by whom he was presented to the living of Capel in 1598.

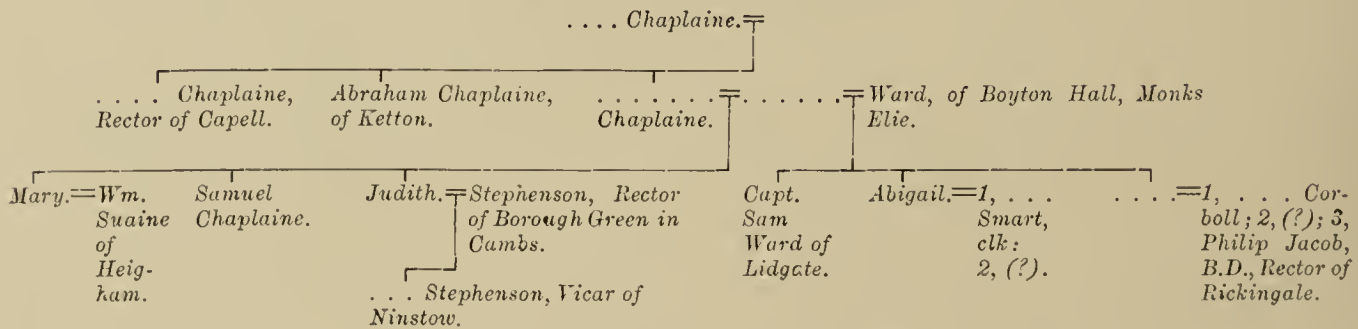
# Chaplin of Monks Eleigh.



## Will of Suzan Chaplyn, 1625.

In the name of God, Amen, the 2<sup>th</sup> day of November 1625. Suzan Chaplyn, wedowe, late of Capell in the co. of Suffolke, deceased, being of pfect mind & memory did make & declare her last will & testament nuncupative in manner & forme followeinge. *Inprimis* she gave & bequeathed unto Henry Chaplyn her sonne x<sup>li</sup> of lawfull money being in his owne possession & one brasse pott & one kettle which stand at Thomas Carrodę, further she gave and bequeathed unto Abraham Chaplyn her sonne her silver salt & the bed that is in his owne possession, further she gave & bequeathed unto her daughter Suzan Chaplyn all the lynnens that was in her chest, & her best stamell stuffe petty coate, further she gave & bequeathed unto her daughter Anne Chaplyn all the lynnens that was in her chest, & her best hatt & her twoe best ruffes & her best gowne & her twoe best pettycoates. All the rest of her goodę & chattalls whatsoever not formerly bequeathed she gave to John Chaplyn her sonne whom she nominated & appointed her sole & whole executor of this her will in the p'sence of Sarah Garrodę & Ann Wright. Proved at Ipswich, January 20<sup>th</sup> 1625. Arch. Suff. Register 1625, fo. 344.

## Pedigree from Harleian MSS. 6071, pp. 420, 421.



## Purchase of Bowers and Wincolls Halls, in Monks Eleigh.

October 28<sup>th</sup>, 22 James I.

By Indenture dated Oct. 6, 21 James I, made between Thomas Cutler, Esq, of Sproughton co. Suff. (son & heir of Robert Cutler of Ipswich, deceased) & Alice Cutler, widow of the said Robert Cutler, of the one part & Abraham Chaplyn of Monkę Elleighe co. Suffolk, yeoman, of the other part, whereby the said Thomas & Alice Cutler in consideration of the sum of £655 down, & £1,040 to be paid on or before October 24<sup>th</sup> 1624 by the said Abraham Chaplin at or in the Cornehill Crosse of the Towne of Ipswich did grant & sell to the said Abraham Chaplan the mannors or fearmes commonly called Bowers & Wincolls Halls with the appurtenances in Monks Eleigh & Milding containing 272 acres, excepting the scite of the mannor or capital messuage called Fenns, in the above indenture conveyed to John Hovell ats Smith & Richard Hall. Now by these presents the said Thomas & Alice Cutler acknowledge the receipt of the said sum of £1,040 &c., &c.

Close Rolls, 22 James I. Part 31, No. 15.

### Will of Abraham Chaplin, 1637.

May 27<sup>th</sup> 1637. Abraham Chaplin of Kedington ats Ketton, co. Suff. I give to Judith my wife the sum or annual rent of £46 arising out of the mannor of Winkoll's Hall, but if the said mannor be insufficient, then I give to Judith my wife for life the mannor or capital howse of Winkoll's Hall &c. &c. lying in Monks Ely containing fowerscore acres more or less, lately purchased of Thomas Cutler, Esquier, as are now in the occupation of John Chaplin, the Widdowe Rice, & a parte thereof, called the Downe, in mortgage to William Ralfe, & at her death to my heirs of the body, & failing these to Abraham Chaplin, clarke, my godson, the son of my brother John Chaplin, clarke, late of Capel, deceased & to John Chaplin the son of my brother John late of Kettlebarston, deceased & to their heirs to be equally divided between them. Unto Samuel Chaplin, son of my brother Robert, late of Monks Ely deceased, my mansion house at Swingleton Greene in Monks Ely upon condition that he pays to Thomas Ralfe of Monks Ely £214, for which the said house & grounds called Homefieldes & Dulles thercto belonging, together with a parcel of land called Downe, belonging to Winkoll's Hall, are mortgaged, but if this sum be not paid then I give the said house &c to John Chaplin, my nephew, tenant of Winkoll's Hall, upon the same condition. Unto Judith my wife all the household stuffe, plate & linnen that was hers before I married her, six of my best beasts & one mare, my best table, two paires of sheets, two board cloths, a dozen of napkins, a seame of wheat, & a seame of misling. To Marie How, my daughter in-law, £100 at the age of 22. To my sister Susan Walfenden £5. To Sarah Chaplin, daughter of my brother Thomas 20<sup>s</sup>. Whereas John Brett, my son-in-law doth owe me £104 by bonde, I desire my executors to take but £40. If the rest falls short, I desire my nephews Abraham & John to pay £100 out of my lands to the legatees. Unto Nathaniel Chaplin of Colchester, my nephew, the copyhold tenement at Chelsworth where Joseph Chaplin now dwelleth. To the poor of Kedington & Monks Ely 20<sup>s</sup>. To George Samon 20<sup>s</sup> & to each of my servants 10<sup>s</sup>. Nephews Abraham & John Chaplin to be executors. Witnesses—Wm. Whitehead, John Marvyn, Richard Smith, John Laplove. Proved by Abraham Chaplin & John Chaplin, July 7<sup>th</sup> 1637.

P.C.C. 110, Goare.

### Will of Sarah Chaplin, 1646.

August 17<sup>th</sup> 1646. Sarah Chaplin, of Wittelsford, co. Cambs., sick & infirm. I give unto Rachell Lindsey daughter of John Lindsey 40<sup>s</sup> & a paire of flax sheets, & to Jonathan Lindsey his son 40<sup>s</sup>. To Persie Hills daughter of Ralph Hills 40<sup>s</sup> & a paire of sheets at the age of 5. To Jane Lindsey daughter of John Lindsey 40<sup>s</sup> & a coverlett at the age of 4, & to Sarah Hills daughter of Ralph Hills 20<sup>s</sup> at the age of 4. To Nathaniel Chaplin son of Robert Chaplin 10<sup>s</sup>. To Susan Chaplin daughter of John Chaplin husbandman 20<sup>s</sup>. To John Lindsey, son of John Lindsey, all my lands in Chelsworth, co. Suff., & all the rest of my goods, he to be my executor. Witnesses—Richard Searle, Jonathan Stephens. Proved November 8<sup>th</sup> 1649 by John Lindsey.

P.C.C. 172, Fairfax.

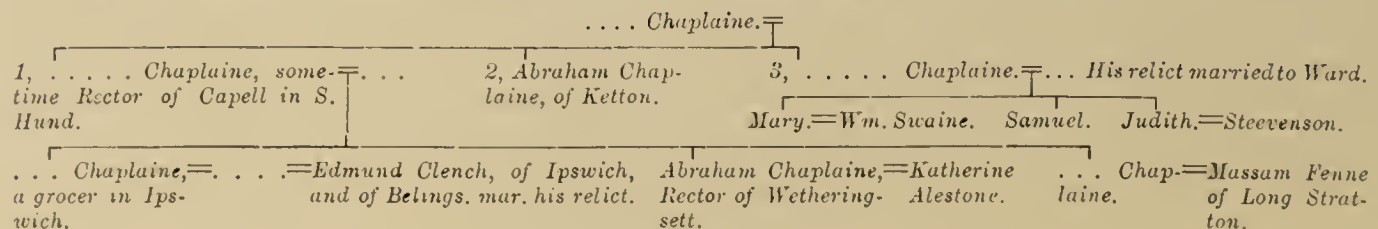
## Chancery Proceedings. Chaplyn v. Clench and Wife

Feb. 12<sup>th</sup> 1650. The humble petition of Abraham Chaplyn of Wetheringsett, co. Suff., Clarke, sheweth that Henry Chaplyn, his brother, who carried on the trade of a grocer in Ipswich, as also the trade of a marchant in adventures beyonde the seas, so becoming indebted to several persons & also having money owing to him from beyond the seas, died June 27<sup>th</sup> 1647, leaving a nuncupative will to the effect following:—He made his brother Abraham executor & if he should refuse then his wife Mary. He gave to his wife all his household goods, & one quarter parte of the Hoy wherein John Peacock (under God) went master, & one quarter of the stocke & furniture thereunto belonging. He desired his brother to purchase out of the estate a messuage & lands of the clear yearly value of £60 to the use of Mary for life & after to Abraham Chaplyn & his heirs. Until such purchase, £60 per annum to be paid to Mary, & Abraham to enter into a bond of £500 for the due performance of this provision. He forgave his brother John Chaplyn, of the City of London, gent. the £50 which he (Henry) had paid to Mr. Laurenee Whitwell, & gave him £5. He gave £20 to Sarah Chaplyn, daughter of the said John, & £20 to Susan Fenn, daughter of Marsham Fenn, & to his sister Anne, wife of Stephen Boorum (Boreham) he gave £6 per annum on condition that Stephen Boorum settled his house & orchard upon the said Anne. Further he gave 40<sup>s</sup> to the poor of St. Mary at the Tower, £5 to Mr. Fincham, eurate, & 20<sup>s</sup> to Mr. Lawrance, lecturer there. It was supposed there were sufficient assets to satisfy legacies &c. By reason of the provisions of the said will for the purchase of a messuage to the use of the widow for life & afterward to Abraham Chaplyn & his heirs, petitioner took upon himself the execution of the will & entered into a bond of £500 for due performance of the same. Upon realising the estate it was found insuffieient to pay the debts, which amounted to £4,000 or more, & thereupon he desired Mary not to take unjust advantage of the bond, to which she consented, but having of late intermarried with Edmund Clench of Ipswich, marchant, she now endeavours to inforce the said bond by law. The estate consisted partly of shipping, which has been lost. Petitioner's brother John endeavoured to avoyd the will in the Ecclesiastical Court.

Mary Chaplyn in her reply, dated April 8<sup>th</sup> 1651, says amongst other things that she brought a competent portion to the said Henry Chaplyn & lived his wife for nineteen years, & that the said bond has been put in suit & a verdict obtained against petitioner, at the last assizes for the County of Suffolk.

This litigation, which commenced in 1648, was finally compromised in 1651 by Abraham Chaplyn paying £120 to Edmud Clench "to purchase his peace," on which Clench released all elaims to the estate, but after Clench's death, his widow again brought an action in 1672 elaiming specife performance, though apparently without success. At that time the estate was still insufficient to pay the legacies, although certain goods thought to be lost at sea had been since recovered and sold.

## Pedigree from Tanner MSS. 180, p. 62.



## Will of Abraham Chaplin, 1679.

June 10<sup>th</sup> 1679. Abraham Chaplin of Wetheringsett, co. Suff., clerke. To Katharine my wife all my property (not settled upon my son Henry & Mary his wife upon marriage) lying in Ridgwell & Stambourne, co. Essex, for life, if she will release for dower &c. If she do not release, then to my son Henry & his heirs upon the decease of my said wife the meadow called Stambridge Meadow & three acres of land called New Holland. All the rest of the said lands to Henry & his heirs, he paying to Abraham my son £10, to John £27.10.0, to Peter £52.10.0, to Mary my daughter £27.10.0, to Elizabeth, now the wife of John Andrews £27.10.0, and to Susan £27.10.0, within two years of my wife's death, all payments to be made at or in the south porch of Wetheringsett Church, & in default of payment, the legatees to enter upon the lands. To John my son, my messuage in Wetheringsett which I purchased of Mr. Anthony Blomfield, now in the occupation of William Berry &c. To Peter the messuage &c. in Mickfield in the occupation of William Sowgate, also the patronage & advowson of the Rectory of Mickfield. My library to be divided between Abraham & Peter, & to the latter £50 out of my personal estate. My linnen to be valued & my wife Katherine to choose £5 worth. To her also £10 out of my personal estate & £40 worth of my goods & chattels after valuation, which after her death are to be divided between my sons Henry, John & Peter. To Mary £200 out of my personal estate & £3 for her present maintenance, & to Susan the same. To my son-in-law, William Wright & Katherine his wife, my daughter, 20<sup>s</sup> each to buy a ring. Whereas the said William Wright has entered into a bond to pay me £50 in case Katherine die without issue; if it be paid, it is to be divided between my three daughters. To my grandchildren Abraham, Henry & Mary, the children of Henry 20<sup>s</sup> each, & to Robert, John, James, Katherine, & Elizabeth, the children of my daughter Andrews 20<sup>s</sup> each, Wetheringsett Church to be the place of payment. To the minister preaching my funeral sermon 20<sup>s</sup>. To such of the poor of Wetheringsett as come to Church £3. To each of my servants 5<sup>s</sup>. My wife Katherine & Henry Chaplin, my son, to be executors. Witnesses—B. Gibson, Edmund Seaborne, Guy Hayle. Proved by Katherine Chaplin & Henry Chaplin, August 8<sup>th</sup> 1679.

Arch. Sudb. Register 1679, fo. 308.

The Reverend Abraham Chaplin was probably of St. Catherine College, Cambridge, where two of his sons, Abraham and Peter, took their degrees later. We first hear of him in 1640, when he appears to have been Master of the English side at Queen Elizabeth's Grammar School, Dedham, co. Essex (*Victoria History, Essex*). He succeeded William Withers, the ejected Rector of Wetheringsett, somewhere about 1644, by order of the Committee for Plundered Ministers, but was not formally instituted until the death of Withers in 1647.

*Calendar of the House of Lords MSS. May 4, 1647.*—"Application for an order for Dr. Heath to institute and induct Abraham Chaplyn to the Rectory of Wetheringsett-cum-Brockford, Co. Suff."

*Annexed.*—"1 Certificate from the Assembly of Divines that Chaplyn has been approved for the Cure."

*Journal of the House of Lords, May 4, 1647.*—"Ordered that Dr. Heath shall give institution & induction to Abraham Chaplyn, clerk, to the Rectory & Church of Wetheringsett-cum-Brockford in the co. of Suffolke, voided by the Death of William Withers, late Incumbent; he producing his Presentation under the hand & seal of Sir Wm. Soames, Patron; he taking the Covenant; & this to be with a Salvo Jure Cujuscunque."

Under the Commonwealth he became one of the Ministers of the 9th Division of the County of Suffolk, Hundred of Hartismere & retained the Rectory of Wetheringsett till his death in 1679.

In 1655 he purchased a farm known as Payns, at Ridgwell, co. Essex, of William Wade & Ann his wife, which remained in the hands of his descendants until within the last twenty-five years. An interesting inventory of his goods as valued for probate purposes was printed in the issue of *East Anglian Notes and Queries* for March, 1903.

---

## Close Rolls, 2 George I, Part 7, No. 12.

August 1<sup>st</sup> 1715.

Indenture made between Peter Chaplaine of Higham, co. Suff., Clerk, one of the sons of Abraham Chaplaine, late of Wetheringsett in the said co., clerk, deceased, of the one part, & John Salmon of Stonham Aspell in the said co., clerk, of the other part, whereby the said Peter Chaplaine in consideration of the sum of £180 paid to him by John Salmon conveys the advowson, right of patronage, presentation and free disposition of and to the Parish Church of Mickfield in the said co., with all the presentations until the presentation of Abraham Chaplaine the present incumbent, and also a meadow of 2 acres near the said Church, a pasture called Sancroft containing four acres and lying within the land formerly of Nicholas Garnish, Esq., and 4 acres of pasture adjoining the house of Richard Shepherd of Mickfield.

---

## Will of Abraham Chaplin, 1715.

June 23<sup>rd</sup> 1715. Abraham Chaplin of Mickfield, co. Suffolk, clerk. To my wife Martha for life my messuage lying in Wetheringsett with all lands thereto belonging, both free & copyhold, with remainder after her decease to my nephew Henry Chaplin of Ridgwell, co. Essex & his heirs, upon condition that he pay the following:—To John Chaplin my brother £10, to Peter Chaplin my brother £5, to Mary Chaplin my sister-in-law, wife of my brother Henry deceased £15, to Susannah Chaplin daughter of my said sister-in-law £15, to Elizabeth Andrews my sister £15, & to Catherine & Elizabeth Andrews, daughters of my said sister Elizabeth, £15 each. If my nephew Henry Chaplin neglect to pay the said legacies, I authorise my brother John Chaplin to enter upon my said messuage & lands & to pay the same. Out of my personal estate I give to Mary Chaplin aforesaid my sister-in-law £5, to Susannah Chaplin & Sarah Amcs her daughters £5 each, to my sister Mary Hudson £5, to Elizabeth Andrews my sister £5, to Catherine & Elizabeth her daughters £5 each, to my brother John Chaplin £10, & to the poor of Mickfield £5. My wife Martha residuary legatee. My wife Martha & my brother John, executors. Witnesses:—Margaret Sayer, Mary Hammant, John Salmon. Proved at Mickfield, Nov. 21<sup>st</sup> 1715 by Martha Chaplin. Consistory Court of Norwich, 1715.

---

## Will of Peter Chaplin, 1719.

December 8<sup>th</sup> 1719. Peter Chaplin of Higham, co. Suff. To my wife Elizabeth, my messuage farm in Hundon & Kedington ats Ketton, now occupied by Roger Wesley, except the lands I



purchased of Philip Brown of Redriff, mealman, called Rowning's Land. To her also all my lands at Miekfield in the oocupation of Widow Weston. To Deborah my daughter, my freehold land in Wetheringsett, in the oocupation of Benjamin Alderton, also Rownings Land aforesaid, & the Miekfield, Hundon, & Ketton Lands after the death of her mother. To the poor of Higham £3. To the Churchwardens of Higham £10, the interest thereon to be paid to some sehoolmaster or sehooldame to learn two poor children to read. Remainder equally between my wife & daughter. My wife Elizabeth to be sole exeextrix, my honoured & loving uneles Robert Clark & Mr. Edward Clark to counsel & assist her &c. Witnesses—J. Thorowgood, John Mason, Elizabeth Thorowgood. Proved at Ipswieh, June 21<sup>st</sup> 1722. Arch. Suffolk, Reg. 1722, fo. 105.

### Will of Henry Chaplin, 1728.

July 31<sup>st</sup> 1728. Henry Chaplin of Ashen aliis Esse, eo. Essex, Yeoman. To Elizabeth my loving wife all that my freehold tenement which John Cansfield now dwelleth in containing four rooms, lying & being in Redgwell in the eo. of Essex, for life, aecording to her marriage arteies, & allso all her cloths & goods that were hers before marriage, also £3 per annum payable quarterly & £5 ten days after my deeease. To Hannah my eldest daughter £50. To Abraham my son £20 to be paid by my son John within three months of the death of my wife Elizabeth. To my three youngest daughters, Martha, Mary & Margrett £40 each at 21, & to Martha & Mary 40<sup>s</sup> each yearly until 21. To Elizabeth Cotton & Mary Cotton my wife's two daughters £5 each at 21. To my youngest daughter Margrett £5 per annum out of my freehold lands until 12, afterwards but 40<sup>s</sup> until of age. To my eldest son John all other freehold & copyhold lands & tenements, on condition that he pays my debts &c. My brother, Samuel Bridge & my son John, exeecutors. Witnesses—An Wolfe, John Norfolk, George Lowe. Proved Dee 5<sup>th</sup> 1728 by John Chaplin, with power reserved to Samuel Bridge. Arch. Middlesex (Essex and Herts), 242, Grayling.

### Will of John Chaplin, 1767.

February 13<sup>th</sup> 1767. John Chaplin of Birdbrook, eo. Essex, Yeoman. I give to Katherine my wellbeloved wife £5, & household goods to the value of £10 & I confirm my marriage settlement. To my son Joseph & his heirs my freehold lands in Ridgwell known as Stambridge Crofts, Stambridge Meadow, & the Grove, & one pieee in Oldfield. Also one pieee in Ridgwell Common ealled the Long rood, also one pieee in the same ealled Aere pieee, execept so much as is before conveyed to my son Henry, whereon stand a windmill, containing together by estimation 19½ aeres more or less. To Katherine Dodd my daughter £100, on which she is to receive £4 per annum so long as her husband lives; also to my daughter, the wife of William Dodd in the Parish of Birdbrook, a freehold cottage or doble tenement in Stoke-by-Clare, &c. To my two sons Henry & Riehard £40 each. To my two sons Abraham & William £240 each, William to have his when of age, or when he shall go into business. The remainder to be divided equally among my children, execept £20 to William, & all those my sons that have had money upon note do punctually pay the same into the hands of my exeecutors. I appoint my sons Riehard & Abraham my exeecutors. Witnesses—John Bunting, William Tarburd, Susannah H. Bentley. Proved April 4<sup>th</sup> 1767. Commissary Court of London (Essex and Herts), 528 Boulwood.

# Chaplin of Monks Eleigh K.

Katherine, 1st wife (mar. before 1546). — Stephen Chaplin, of Boyton Hall, Monks Eleigh, co. Suffolk, yeoman and miller, died 5 July 1571. Will, P.C.C. 35 Holney. widow, 2d wife. Dated 4 June 1570; proved 3 Aug. 1571.

Maud, his wife, bur. Monks Eleigh, June in Monks Eleigh. Living 1590, probably dead before 1600. (Monks Eleigh Court Rolls, P.R.O.) — Katherine Bonehe, 2d wife. Mar. at Monks Eleigh 24 Jan. 1575/6.

<p>Thomas Chaplin, perhaps a clergyman (see Will of Nicholas Chaplin, 1604).</p>	<p>Robert Chaplin, probably of Boyton Hall, Monks Eleigh. Admon. P.C.C. to widow, 12 Aug. 1596.</p>	<p>Mary Sander, at Monks Eleigh, 1585.</p>	<p>Joshua Ward, 2d husb.</p>
SEE CHAPLIN OF CHELSWORTH.			
<p>Sarah Chaplin, died at Whittlesford, co. Cambs. Will, P.C.C. 172, Fairfax, 17 Aug. 1646; proved 8 Nov. 1649.</p>	<p>John Chaplin, of Kedington and Kettlebarston, died 1616.</p>		<p>Mary. Nicholas, bur. Monks Eleigh, 1575. Elizabeth, bur. Monks Eleigh, 1575.</p>
		SEE CHAPLIN, OF MONKS ELEIGH. III.	
		SEE CHAPLIN, OF EAST BERGHOLT.	

<p>Judith, da. of Robert Copinger, of Lavenham, and widow of John How, of Mel-ford. Bur. at Kedington, 1658.</p>	<p>Abraham Chaplin, of Monks Eleigh and Kedington, co. Suff. Will P.C.C. 110 Goare, 27 May 1637; proved 7 July 1637.</p>	<p>Mary, 1st wife, bur. at Kedington, 1629.</p>	<p>Susan, wife of the Rev. James Wolphenden, Rector of Little Whelmetham, co. Suff.</p>
<p>Sarah, mar. to John Brett, at Nedging, 1606; dead by 1637, s.p.</p>		<p>John Chaplin, M.A., Rector of Capel, co. Suff., 1599-1623. Inherited Kemps in Monks Eleigh. Will P.C.C. 106 Byrde, 24 May 1623; proved 8 May 1624.</p>	
		<p>Susan Upeher, of Dedham, co. Essex, at Boxford, Suff. 1594. Will Arch. Suff. 2 Nov. 1625; pr. 20 Jan. 1625.</p>	

<p>Sarah, da. of William Holloway and widow of Daniel Woodgate, of East Bergholt, mar. at Little Wenham, 1626.</p>	<p>John Chaplin, of East Bergholt, yeoman, "of London, gent." in 1647.</p>	<p>Henry Chaplin, of Ipswich, merchant and grocer, bapt. Capel, 1601; died 1647, without issue. Admon. to brothers Abraham (executor), and John, P.C.C. 251 Fines, 9 Dec. 1647.</p>	<p>Mary, da. of Oliver Hovell, of Bury St. Edmund's; she remar. Edmund Cleneh, of Ipswich, grocer.</p>
<p>Sarah Chaplin.</p>		<p>Susan, the wife of Marsham Fenne, of Stratton (Tanner).</p>	
		<p>Abraham Chaplin, M.A. (of Cambridge?), bapt. Capel, 1669. Rector of Wetheringsett, co. Suff. 1647. Will Arch. Sudb. 308 Brydou, 10 June 1679; proved 8 Aug. 1679. M.I. at Wetheringsett.</p>	
		<p>Katherine Alestoue (Tanner), died 1690. M.I. at Wetheringsett.</p>	
		<p>Sarah, bapt. 1603, bur. 1616.</p>	
		<p>Mary, bapt. 1605, bur. 1616.</p>	
		<p>Anna, the wife of Stephen Boreham, bapt. 1607.</p>	

<p>John Chaplin, executor to brother Abraham, 1715. Bapt. Wetheringsett, 1646. probably a bachelor.</p>	<p>Susannah, bapt. Wetheringsett, 1650. Probably bur. at Ridgwell, 1681.</p>	<p>Mary, 2d. wife of Nathaniel Hudson, Reetor of Holton, Suff., mar. at Miekfield, 1684.</p>	<p>Peter, bapt. Wetheringsett, 1648.</p>
		<p>Elizabeth, the wife of John Andrews, of Baeton, Suff., gent.; mar. at Haughley, 1662 (see p. 35).</p>	
		<p>Anne, bapt. Wetheringsett, 1652.</p>	
		<p>Katherine, the wife of William Wright.</p>	

<p>Henry Chaplin, of Payns, Ridgwell, co. Essex. Born before 1644; bur. Ridgwell, 1704.</p>	<p>Mary Abraham Chaplin, of Cath. Coll. Camb., M.A. (1671), bapt. Wetheringsett, 1644. Rector of Miekfield, co. Suff., 1674-1715. Will, Consist. Norwich, 23 June 1715; proved 21 Nov. 1715. Ob. s.p. M.I. at Miekfield.</p>	<p>Judith, da. of John Mynus, of Chelsworth. Admon. to Peter Chaplin, husb., at Ipswich, 27 July 1691.</p>	<p>Peter Chaplin, of Cath. Coll., Camb., M.A. 1680. Master at Dedham Grammar School, 1685/6. Rector of Higham, co. Suff. Bapt. Wetheringsett, 1655. Will Arch. Suff., 8 Dec. 1719; proved 31 June 1722.</p>
		<p>Elizabeth Clarke, 2d wife, who survived him. [Niece of Edward Clarke, of Stratford, gent. Will P.C.C. 179, Plymouth, 1729.]</p>	
		<p>Deborah, da. and heiress, the wife of Francis Folkard, died 21 Aug. 1779, aged 81; bur. at Clopton, co. Suff.</p>	

<p>Abraham, bapt. Ridgwell, 1671, bur. 1684.</p>	<p>Sarah (Bridge Ashen, co. Essex, ?), bur. Ridgwell, 1707, 1st wife.</p>	<p>Henry Chaplin, of Ridgwell, 1709, 2d wife, and 3d, Elizabeth Cotton, widow, da. of Jno. Underwood, of Ridgwell, bur. there 1757.</p>	<p>Mary, bapt. Ridgwell, 1675, the wife of Richard Man, als. Piper, of Ridgwell Hall. Her da. Mary mar. William Chaplin, of Bury (see pedigree, p. 114).</p>
		<p>John, Sarah, Katherine, Hannah (? Martha, bapt. Ridgwell, 1683, bapt. Ridgwell, 1686, well, 1689, bur. 1690.</p>	
		<p>John, Sarah, Katherine, Hannah (? Martha, bapt. Ridgwell, 1683, bapt. Ridgwell, 1686, well, 1689, bur. 1690.</p>	

<p>John Chaplin, of Birdbrook, co. Essex, bur. at Ridgwell, 1767, aged 66. Will Comm. Ct., London (Essex and Herts), 528 Boulwood, 13 Feb. 1767; proved 4 April 1767.</p>	<p>Catherine Polley, mar. before 1731, bur. Ridgwell, 1790, aged 85.</p>	<p>Hannah. Abraham. Martha, under 21 in 1738 (perhaps the wife of John Bareham, of Stoko by Clare).</p>	<p>Mary, under 21 in 1738.</p>
		<p>Margrett, under 12 in 1738.</p>	

<p>John Chaplin, of Ridgwell. Not mentioned in his father's will. Bur. Ridgwell, 1798, aged 68. No issue.</p>	<p>Elizabeth, his wife, bur. Ridgwell, 1790, aged 59.</p>	<p>Joseph Chaplin, of Little Meadow End, Tilbury, Midx. (Essex and Herts), 369 Rogers, 10 Jan. 1801; proved 27 Feb. 1804. Ob. s.p. legit.</p>	<p>Mary, da. of John French, of Steeple Bumpstead, co. Essex, bur. Ridgwell, 1828, aged 83.</p>
		<p>Catherino, the wife of William Dodd, of Birdbrook.</p>	

<p>Henry Chaplin, of Harlow, co. Essex.</p>	<p>Richard Chaplin, of the Three Chimnies, Ridgwell.</p>	<p>Abraham Chaplin, of Great Meadow End, Tilbury-next-Clare.</p>	<p>William Chaplin, of Cheshunt, co. Herts, bur. 1824, aged 76.</p>
CHAPLIN OF HARLOW.		CHAPLIN OF RIDGWELL.	
		CHAPLIN OF FULBOURNE.	
		John. Joseph. Henry. Catherine. Susannah.	

## Will of Joseph Chaplin, 1801.

January 10<sup>th</sup> 1801. Joseph Chaplin of Tilbury, co. Essex, farmer. To my wife Mary, the remainder of the lease of my farm at Tilbury, & all the remaining stock &c., she to pay £400 to Mary Chaplin of the farm called the three Chimnies in Ridgwell. All my freehold lands in Ridgwell to William Chaplin of Cheshunt, co. Herts, yeoman, & his heirs, subject to the payment of £50 each to John, Joseph, Henry, Catherine & Susannah Chaplin, my nephews & neices, the sons & daughters of William Chaplin. To my nephew Joseph Chaplin, the youngest son of Mary Chaplin of Ridgwell Causeway, widow, £100. To my neices Ann & Elizabeth Chaplin, daughters of Henry Chaplin, deceased £50 each out of my cash, & to William Dodd & Mary Dodd of Birdbrook £50 each out of my cash. Executors, my brother William Chaplin & my nephew John Chaplin, to the latter £10. Witnesses—John Cook, Oliver Turner, James Rumball. Proved February 27<sup>th</sup> 1804. Arch. Middlesex (Essex and Herts) 339, Rogers.

## Monumental Inscriptions.

### WETHERINGSETT CHURCH.

On a ledger stone of grey shell-marble, now lying at the foot of the font, but formerly within the altar-rails, having been removed to make room for a new step.

Hic iacet  
Abrahamus Chaplin  
A.M. & Ann. 36 Hujus  
Eccle<sup>ae</sup> Rector  
Obiit Jul.        } 18  
An. Dni.         } 1679  
Aetat.            } 70  
Etiam Catherina Uxor  
vicesimo secundo Januarii  
Anno aetatis LXXIII  
Salutis MDCXC  
defuncta.

### MICKFIELD CHURCH.

On a slate tomb, in churchyard, south side :—

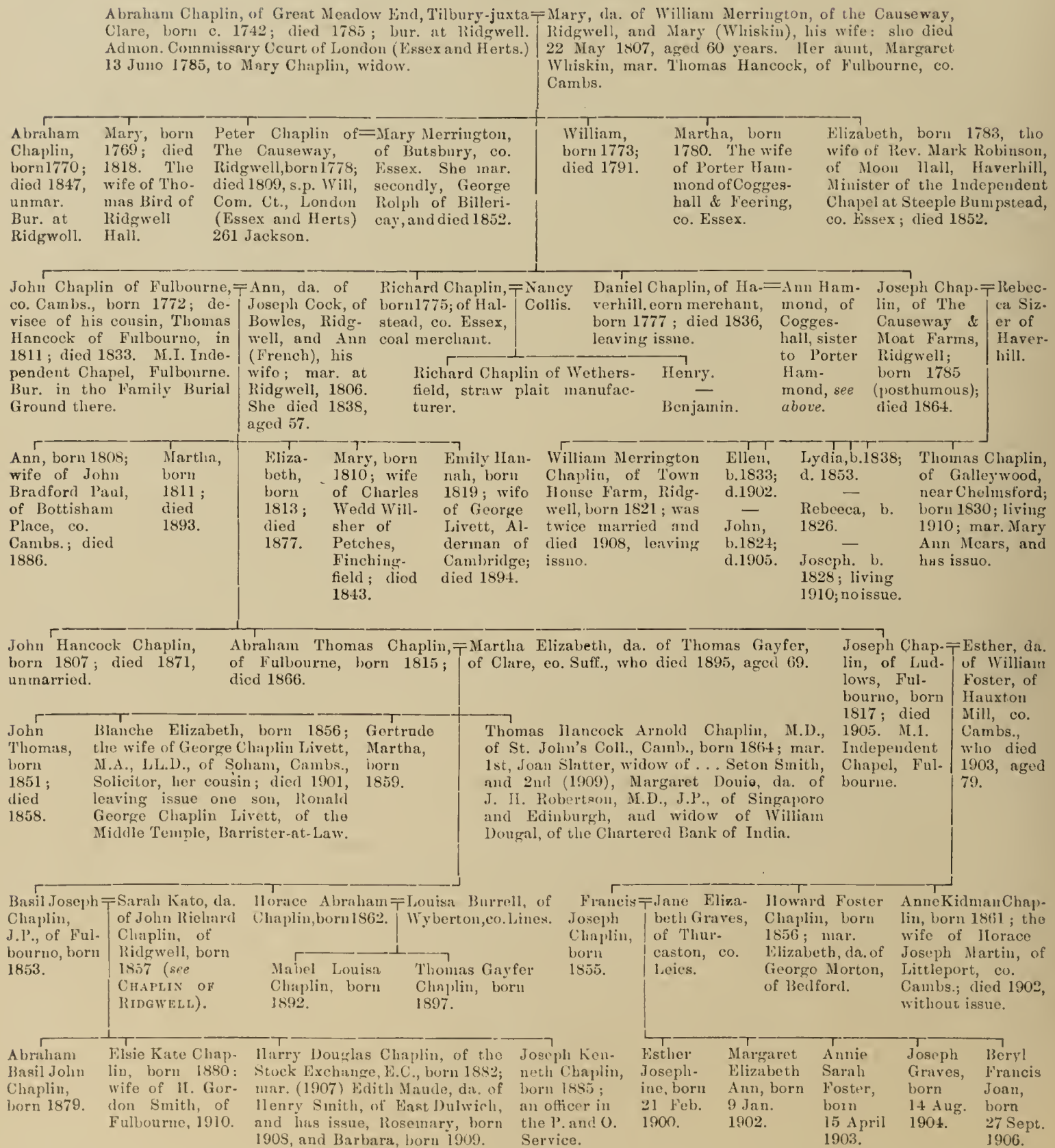
Abrahamus Chaplin A.M.  
Hujus Ecclesiae per annos  
42 Rector Salutis  
Animam Studiosissimus  
& Christianae Pietatis  
Exemplar Obijt 18 Octobris  
A.D. 1715. Annos Natus, 71.  
*Davy MSS., B.M., Addl. MS. 19,085.*

### INDEPENDENT CHAPEL, FULBOURNE, CAMBS.

Upon the east wall: white marble tablet :—

To the Memory of  
JOHN CHAPLIN, Gent.:  
his afflicted widow and bereaved family  
erect this tablet.  
Natus MDCCLXXII. Obit. MDCCCXXXIII. ÆTAT. LXI.  
His mortal remains are deposited  
in the adjoining burial ground  
Amici Resurget!

## Chaplin of Fulbourne.



### Will of Henry Chaplin, 1789.

October 7<sup>th</sup> 1789. Henry Chaplin of Hubbard's Hall, Harlow, Co. Essex, Yeoman. To my wife Ann & her heirs my freehold cottage or tenement in Foster Street, Harlow, now made use of for a pesthouse for the said parish, & the rest of my lands &c. in Harlow. To my third (*sic*) son Thomas, my leasehold property in Harlow & High Laver. My personal estate to my wife Ann & son Thomas to be divided equally between my youngest sons Joseph & Richard, & my two daughters Ann & Elizabeth, at 21. My wife Ann & son Thomas to be executors. Witnesses—Edward Wise, John Smith his clerke, James King. Proved Dec. 10<sup>th</sup> 1790.

Arch. Middlesex (Essex and Herts) 168, Rogers.

### Will of Samuel Chaplyn, 1656.

February 19<sup>th</sup>, 1656. Samuel Chaplyn of Chelsworth, yeoman, weakly. To Mary my wife, an annuity of £20 so long as she is a widow, to be paid to her half yearly by my son Samuel, but if she marry again, then £12 per annum. If these be unpaid, then my wife to enter on the lands I purchased of William Stebbings, John Cole & John Clarke, & distrain. To Samuel my son, the said lands lying in Chelsworth & after his death an annuity of £10 to Elizabeth his wife. All my lands to be sold within two years of the decease of Samuel my son & Mary my wife by my loving brothers Mr. Samuel Ward, of Lydgate; Stephen Chaplyn of Nedging, the elder; John Natingale; & John Parke of Carsey, gent, who are to distribute the proceeds among the children of my son Samuel, of whom Samuel my grandson is to have a double part. To Samuel my son an annuity of £5 to be paid by Abraham my son, during the life of Mary my wife, out of the lands I purchased of Symon Blomfield gent. The said lands I give unto Abraham my son & Martha his wife & their heirs for ever, but failing issue then equally among my grandchildren. To Abraham also the land called Howlets, purchased of Thomas Hamond. To Mary my wife half my household stuff, half my linnen & £5. To Mary, daughter of my son Abraham £10 at 21. To Abraham £10. For putting forth of my grandchild Samuel as apprentice to any lawfull calling £10. To my loveing brother Nathaniel Chaplyn of Colchester £10. To the poor of Chelsworth 20<sup>s</sup>. If the said lands be sold, then to Samuel Ward, Stephen Chaplyn, John Nitingale & John Parke, £10 between them. Remainder to Samuel Chaplyn my son, whom I nominate sole executor; if he will not act my son Abraham & John Nitingale & John Parke to act. Witnesses—John Nitingale, Thomas Nelson, his marke. Proved April 30<sup>th</sup> 1657 by Samuel Chaplyn.

P.C.C. 119, Berkeley.

### Will of Nathaniel Chaplin, 1666.

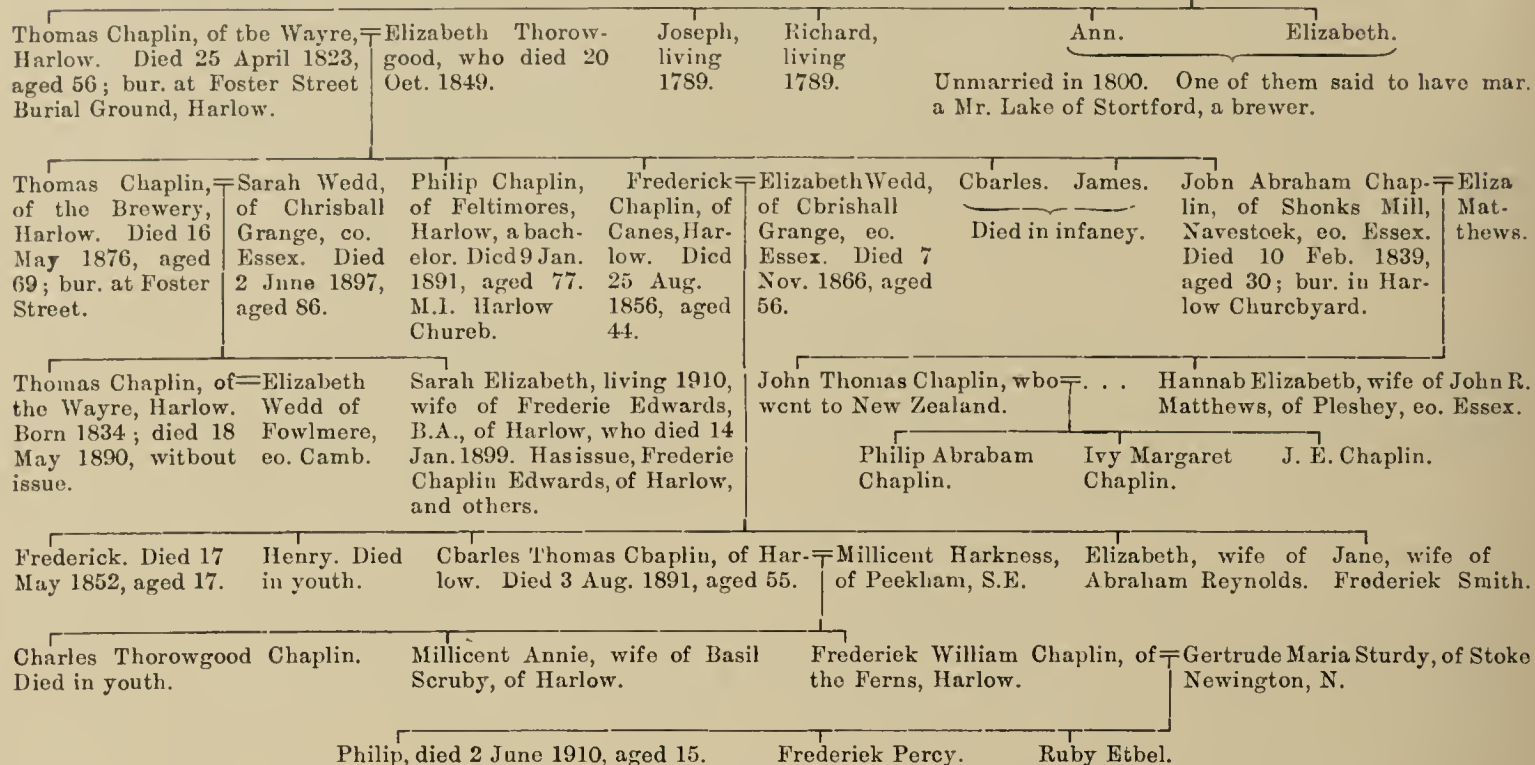
June 30<sup>th</sup> 1666. Nathaniel Chaplin of the Parish of St. James, Colchester, bayworker. To my brother Abraham Chaplin the mansion house in East Street, Colchester, with the tenement in the occupation of my said brother, after the decease of myself & my wife. Abraham sole executor. Witnesses—Henry Osmond, John Cartwright, Stephen Warn, his marke. Proved Dec. 14, 1666 by Abraham Chaplin.

Arch. Colchester, 1666-7, No. 62.

This will is difficult to understand, unless "brother" is an error for "nephew"; otherwise it is the first and only time one hears of this Abraham!

## Chaplin of Harlow.

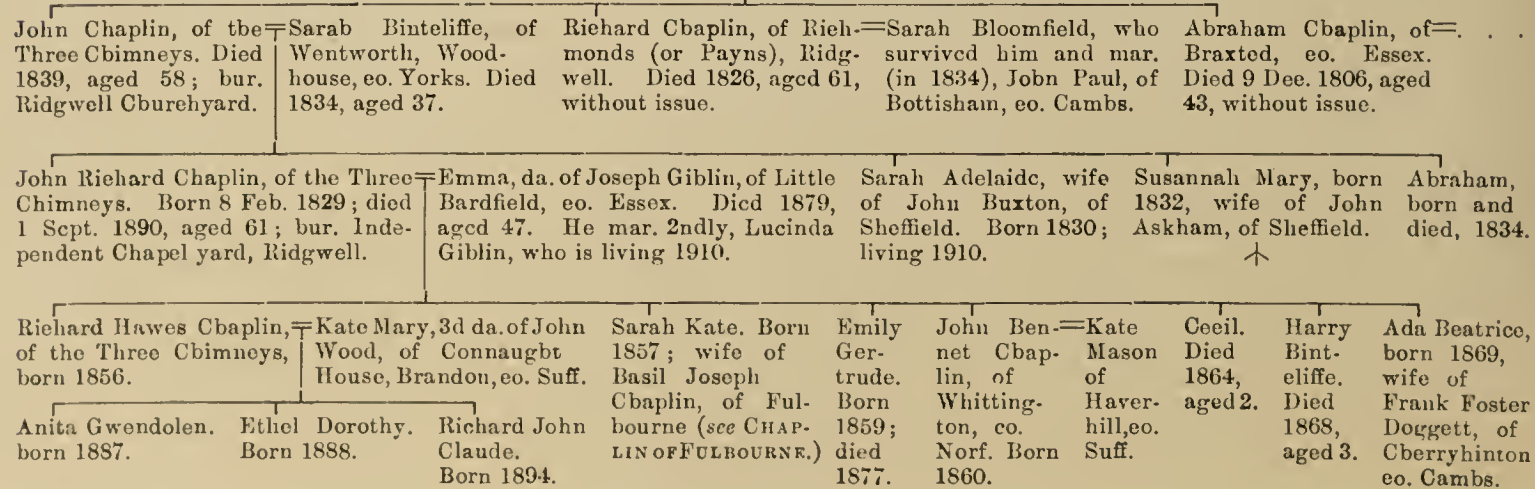
Henry Chaplin, of Hubbards Hall, Harlow, co. Essex, yeoman. Will Arch. Midx. = Ann.  
(Essex and Herts), 168 Rogers, 7 Oct. 1789; proved 10 Dec. 1790.



## Chaplin of Ridgwell.

Richard Chaplin, of the Three Cbimneys Farm, Ridgwell. Died 1794, aged 57; bur. Ridgwell Cburehyard.

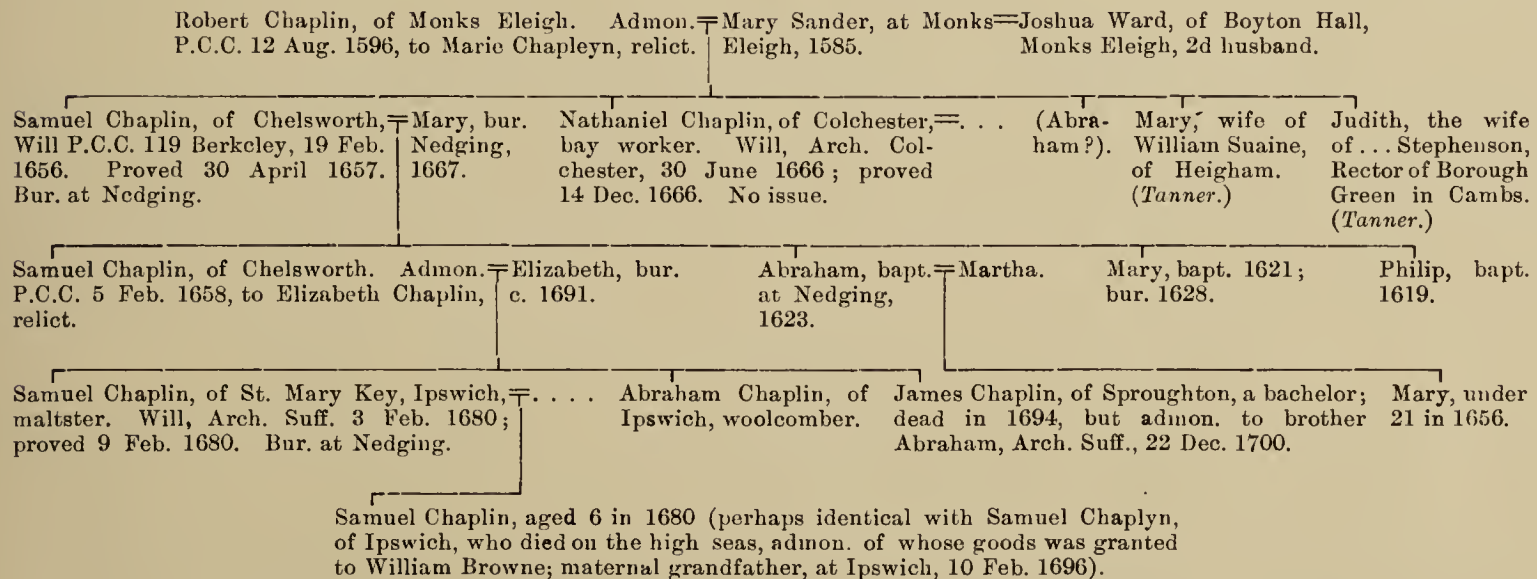
= Susannah, da. of Stephen Piper, of Toppesfield, co. Essex. Died 1825, aged 85. Will Com. Ct. of London, 509 Jackson.



## Will of Samuel Chaplyn, 1680.

February 3, 1680. Samuel Chaplyn of Ipswich, Maultster, sick of body. To my son Samuel all my lands &c. in the County of Suffolk. If he should die without heirs before the age of 21, then the said lands to be sold & out of the proceeds I give £100 each to my brothers James & Abraham, £60 to Elizabeth Bennyworth, my sister, £60 to John Bennyworth, my brother & £40 to my servant Susan Butcher. To Samuel, my son, half my household stufte & to Susan Butcher the remainder. If my personal estate be insufficient to pay my debts, then my land called Blomfields in Chelsworth, lately purchased, to be sold. To the poor of St. Mary Key 40<sup>s</sup>, & to the poor of Chelsworth 30<sup>s</sup>. To my loving friend Mr. Roger Browne, my black horse. To my servant Benjamin Wells 40<sup>s</sup> & some of my old clothes. To my father in law Samuel Chaplyn (*sic*) £4. My loving friends Robert Stevenson & Truth Norish to be my executors, to whom £15 a piece. Witnesses—John Butcher, Richard Reyner, Thos. Thurston, Robert Fynn, Abraham Greene, Augustine Parker. Proved February 9<sup>th</sup> 1680. Arch. Suffolk Register 1680, No. 169.

## Chaplin of Chelsworth.



## Will of John Chaplin, 1612.

June 26<sup>th</sup> 1612. John Chaplin of Kedington. To Marie, my wife, all the tenements &c. which I bought of my brother Abraham Chaplin, wherein I now dwell, for life, so long as she remain unmarried, & then to John my sonne, who shall pay to Marie, Rebecka & Suzan my daughters £20 each at the age of 21. Marie, my wife, to choose three of my best beasts & my household stufte to be divided between my wife & three daughters. My son John, sole excutor. Witnesses—Abraham Chaplin, John Brett. Proved at Bury March 8, 1616.

Arch. Sudbury Register 1616, fo. 154.

## Will of George Chaplin, 1674.

January 8<sup>th</sup> 1674. George Chaplin of Colchester, Wooleomber, weak in body. To my brothers Abraham Chaplin & Thomas Chaplin, & my sister Ann Wood, 1<sup>s</sup> each. To my brother Samuell of Colchester aforesaid, wooleomber, £20 & my wearing apparel both linnen & woollen. Remainder to my mother. My brother Samuell Chaplin, sole executor. Witnesses—Richard Wright, William Chamberlin. Proved at Colchester, Feb. 1<sup>st</sup> 1674.

Commissary Court of London (Essex and Herts) 402, Pleasant.

## Will of Abraham Chaplin, 1722.

June 28<sup>th</sup> 1722. Abraham Chaplin of Monk's Eligh, co. Suff. yoman. To my son George Chaplin in Monk's Eligh, my farm comonly known as Swingleton. To Abraham son of my son Abraham Chaplin, & to John son of my son John Chaplin £5 each to be paid by George. Remainder to my son George, executor. Signed, Abraham Chaplin (seal effaced). Witnesses—John Nice, Mickaell Nice, Stephen Nice. Proved May 26<sup>th</sup> 1727 by George Chaplin.

Court of Dean of Boeking, Reg. 1727.

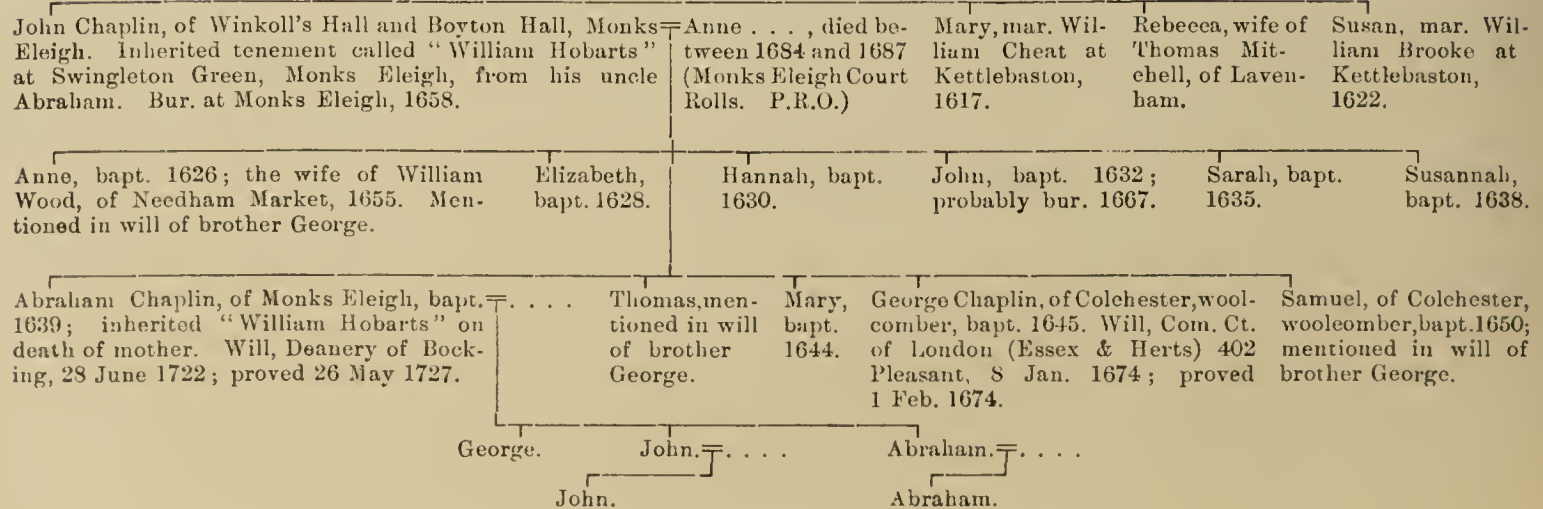
## Will of Nathaniel Chaplin, 1768.

May 3<sup>rd</sup> 1768. Nathaniel Chaplin of Monk's Eleigh, Farmer. To daughters Sarah Roberts & Hannah Brooks, £20 each, & to daughters Mary & Rachel £100 each. All the rest to son Robert, executor. Witnesses—Sam<sup>l</sup> Stivens, Cha<sup>s</sup> Squire. Proved June 6<sup>th</sup> 1770, by Robert. (Note on probate.—Testator died in May last.)

Court of the Dean of Boeking, Reg. 1770.

## Chaplin of Monks Eleigh. III.

John Chaplin, of Kedington, co. Suff. Will, Arch. Sudbury, 154 Legate, = Mary . . . .  
26 June 1612; proved 8 March 1616. Bur. at Kettlebaston.





# Chaplin of East Bergholt.

---

## Will of Stephen Chaplin, 1673.

December 20<sup>th</sup> 1673. Stephen Chaplin of Edwardston, co. Suff., carpenter. To Anne my lovinge wife, all my lands in Edwardston for life, & afterwards to Joseph Chaplin, my son, he paying £50 to Joseph Brand of Edwardston to redeem the mortgage & also paying to Stephen Chaplin my son £5, to Abraham & Isaac my sons £10 each, & to Hannah my daughter, now wife of John Brooke of Colchester, ship carpenter £10, after the decease of Anne my wife. To Richard, Stephen & Joseph, my grandchildren, the sons of Stephen my son 20<sup>s</sup> each. To Edward & Anne Chaplin, children of Edward Chaplin, late of Colchester deceased 40<sup>s</sup> each at 21. All the rest of my property to be divided between my wife & my son Isaac. My wife Anne, & my sons Joseph & Isaac to be my executors. Stephen Chaplin (marke of). Witnesses—Stephen Newcomen, Jo. Carter. Proved by Joseph & Isaac Chaplin, July 3<sup>rd</sup> 1677.

Arch. Sudb. Register, 1677, fo. 470.

---

## Will of Isaac Chaplin, 1721.

October 17<sup>th</sup> 1721. Isaac Chaplin, of Fordham, co. Essex, carpenter, aged & infirme. To my brother-in-law, John Potter of Wake's Colne, gent. (whom I appoint executor, giving him £10) my lands in Fordham, charged with the following legacies: Unto the six daughters of my brother Abraham Chaplin £7 each. To Robert Chaplin, son of my late couzen Stephen Chaplin £4. To my couzen Margaret Chaplin, daughter of my couzen Joseph Chaplin 40<sup>s</sup>. To Mr. Barber y<sup>e</sup> surgeon for looking after William Chaplin £4. To Edward Chaplin, son of my couzin Edward Chaplin £5, & to Elizabeth & Mary, his daughters £5 each. To the three daughters of my brother Stephen Chaplin 40<sup>s</sup> each. To Susanna, wife of John Deane of Fordham 40<sup>s</sup>, & to Mary, wife of William Roberson of West Bergholt £4. To Isaac Chaplin, son of my couzin Edward Chaplin £50. To James Ward my godson 20<sup>s</sup>. Remainder to my cousin Isaac Chaplin & his sister Mary at 21. To my couzin Isaac Chaplin & his heirs the cottages I bought of my couzin John Deane, my executor to be guardian until he is 21. To my wife Anne Chaplin all my goods & the interest upon £100, being in the hands of my brother Joseph Chaplin, for life, & after her death I give the principal to my couzin Hannah Smith, daughter of Thomas Smith, late of Colchester, wine merchant, but if she dies before 21, then the said £100 to Benjamin Chaplin son of my brother Joseph. To my brother Joseph & his wife, my cozen Henry Hanke, my cozen Elizabeth Blomfield, Mr. Toon & his wife, Mr. Battson & his wife, my cozen Seaman & his wife, & my cozen Benjamin Chaplin, one guinea

each for a ring. £20 to my poor relatives in most need at the discretion of my executor within five years of my decease. To my kinsman Benjamin Chaplin, & Edmund Sherman of Dedham, John Lay of Much Tay, yeoman, & William Lay of Fordham, each 40<sup>s</sup>. My brother in law, John Potter, to be my executor, if he refuses, then John Lay, to whom £8. Witnesses—Francis Wilder, John Eldred, & Wm. Thoroughgood. Proved July 14<sup>th</sup> 1722 by John Potter.

Commissary Court of London (Essex and Herts), 254, Goodwin.

### Will of Joseph Chaplin, 1725.

Joseph Chaplin of East Bergholt, co. Suff., Esq. [Testator first refers to indentures of lease and release, dated 15 and 16 Oct. 1724, between himself of the one part and Sir Gerard Conyers and Sir Charles Peers, Knights, of the other part, by which all his manors, lands, &c., in East Bergholt, Stratford, Braham ats Brantham, Wenham Combusta, Bently, Capell & Chattisham were settled to the uses therein named]. To my son in law Henry Hankey, citizen & haberdasher of London, all the copyhold meadows in Dedham & Stratford which I bought of Captain Langley; also the messuage at Edwardstone after the death of my brother Abraham Chaplin's widow, who has a life interest according to deed, & to him also my messuage in Tower St., London & my two messuages in Colchester & all the messuages in Groton to himself & his heirs, subject to an annuity of £80 to my son Benjamin Chaplin. None of my children have been fully advanced, but the following sums have been paid to them:—To Elizabeth, wife of William Blomfield £2,200. To Sarah, wife of George Archer £1,000, to Hannah £1,000, to Mary £2,200, to Susan £2,000 & to Benjamin £1,500, which sums are to be brought into hotchpot. To my wife £100, having made provision for her before marriage. To my grandchildren Joseph, Henry, Thomas & Mary Hankey, children of my daughter Anne Hankey, deceased. To Henry Hankey the household stuff at East Bergholt & the three silver salvers given me by Queen Anne, upon which her arms are engraven. To each of my brother Abraham's children £10. To my niece Elizabeth Bruce £20 per annum. To her son Abraham Bruce. To the children of my nephew Edward Chaplin. I give £250 to purchase land at Edwardstone for providing five poor men with coats & shoes & five poor women with petticoats & shoes. I give the estate I lately purchased in East Bergholt of Thomas Sicklemore to Henry Hankey & his heirs to establish the same charity in East Bergholt. To Mrs. Amy Jacomb, Sir Gerard Conyers & Sir Charles Peers 20<sup>s</sup> each to buy a ring. To my kinswoman Hannah Smith, daughter of Thomas Smith, late of Colchester, merchant, £200 at 24 or marriage. To Henry Hankey my coach & horses. Part of my estate is invested for my son Benjamin & his children if he have any, but if he should molest Hankey then the legacies &c. to him are to be void. Henry Hankey, Walter Gullifer & my grandsons Joseph & Thomas Hankey to be executors. Witnesses—Rice Williams, Henry Creek, Ann Newton, June 26<sup>th</sup> 1725. Codicil.—My daughter Susan, wife of Francis Batson, being now deceased, I give to Mary my wife an annuity of £150, & Hannah Smith also being dead, therefore I give to my cousin Elizabeth Towning & her sister Hannah Calley, widow, £25 each. To their sister, Mary Chaplin £10. To Elizabeth Mead, widow, & Mary Chaplin, daughters of Edward Chaplin, deceased, £20 each. £100 to my wife & Henry Hankey to distribute among the poor of East Bergholt. December 23<sup>rd</sup> 1727. Witnesses—Rice Williams, Wm. Rowe, & Fra: Bridges. Proved October 23<sup>rd</sup> 1728 by Henry Hankey, power reserved to Walter Gullifer.

P.C.C. 286, Brooke.

## Monumental Inscription in East Bergholt Church.

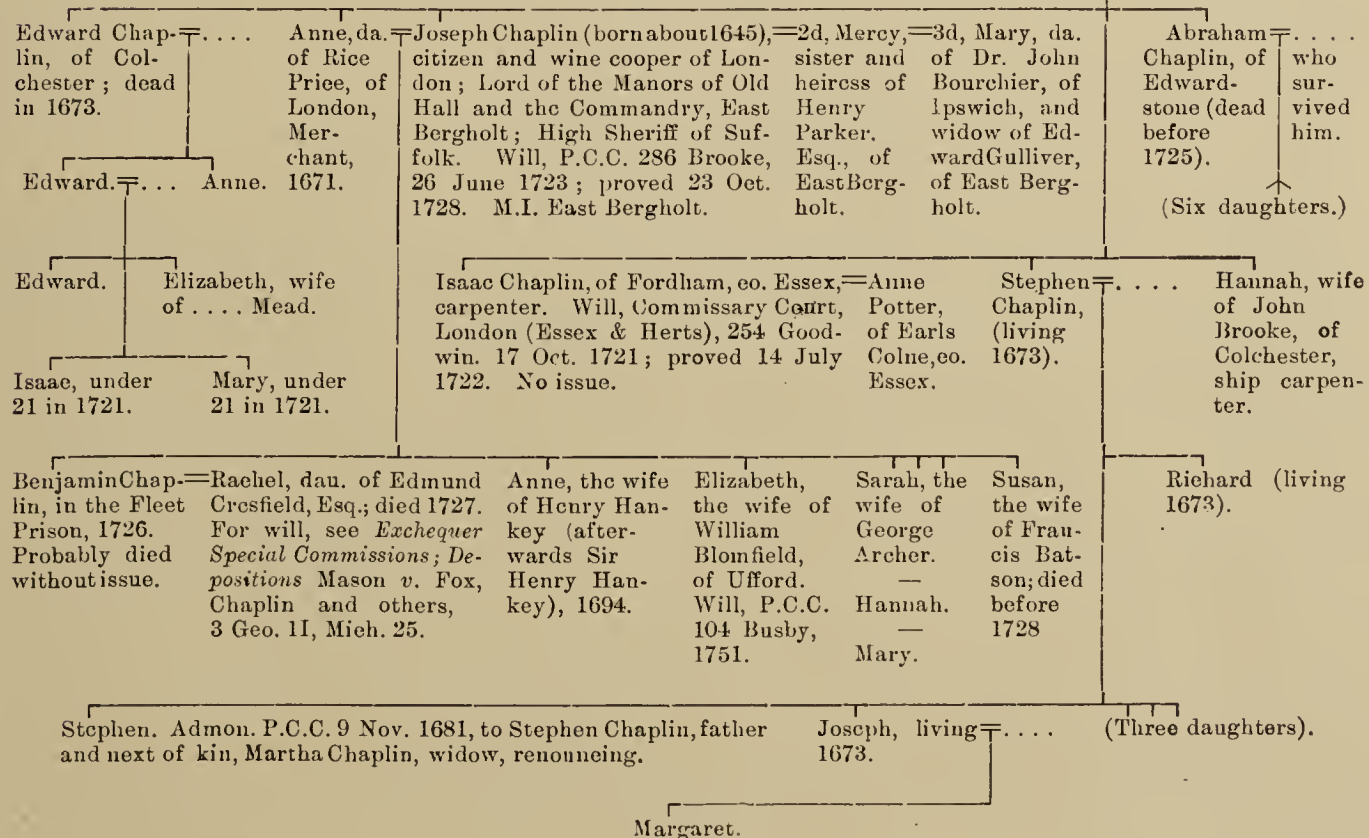
On an altar tomb in the North Chapel.

Ermine, on a chief indented Vert, three griffons' heads erased Argent (*Chaplin*), with Parker of Erwarton on a scutcheon of pretence. CREST.—A griffon's head erased, ensigned with a ducal coronet.

“Under This Stone Lieth / Joseph Chaplin Esqr Late of / This Parish, Lord of the Mannors of old / Hall and the Coñmandre, Patron of Brantham / cum Bergholt, and Here to Fore High Sherif / of the County of Suffolk who died the 22<sup>d</sup> / Day of October 1728 In y<sup>e</sup> 83<sup>th</sup> Year of his Age / Here Also Lieth Marcy His second wife / who was Sister And Heiress of / Henry Parker Esqr Late of this / Parish who Died the 7<sup>th</sup> Day of December / 1711 in the 62<sup>d</sup> Year of Her Age. / His First wife was Anne y<sup>e</sup> Daughter / of Rice Price of Londen Gent / By whom he Had Several Children. / And His Third Wife, Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daughter / of John Bouchier Late of / Ipswich Doctor of Physick & Widdow / of Joseph Gullifer of this / Parish Gent who Survived / Him.”

## Chaplin of East Bergholt.

Stephen Chaplin, of Edwardstone, co. Suff., carpenter. Will, Archd. Sudbury, Anne, died 470 Read, 20 Dec. 1673; proved 3 July 1677. (Probably a descendant of John between Chaplin, of Monks Eleigh [Pedigree II], through Stephen, his youngest son.) 1673 and 1677.



# Chaplin of Semer, Bury, etc.

---

It is somewhat difficult to decide the exact provenance of this family, but considering that they are first heard of at Long Melford, it is possible that they may have come from the Essex side of the border. The Essex Lay Subsidy Rolls give:—

$\frac{10^s}{17^d}$  14 & 15 Hen. VIII. Pentlow. Nicholas Chapeleyn ;  
Borley. John Chapeleyn ;

$\frac{10^s}{27^d}$  34 & 35 Hen. VIII. Foxherd. John Chaplin ;

and it may be that the bequests to the poor in Wm. Chaplin's will of 1575, denote some connection with these places.

It is fitting that their pedigrees should be placed beside those of the Monks Eleigh family, for although the connection between the two is of the slightest, yet they have lived side by side during many periods in their history, and the same Puritan traditions have animated them alike. Moreover the present-day representatives of the family now under consideration can claim descent from both stocks through their ancestress, Mary Piper, whose mother was daughter of Henry Chaplin, of the family already dealt with.

---

## Will of William Chaplen, 1575.

Nov. 15<sup>th</sup> 1575. William Chaplen of Long Melford, yoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Melford. To the repairs of the churche 40<sup>s</sup>. To my brother Clement Chaplen £3 & the lease of the piece of land called Cookes &c. which I ferme of Mr. Warren & also the lease of land being by Coke's Tye called Lyttle Thurgoes. To Clements eldest son William, my godson, the remainder of the lease of all lands held by Mr. Warren, also one good cow & 40<sup>s</sup> at the age of 16. To my eldest son Edmund, the lease of the farm at Melford called Tarnes, where I now dwell, & all lands lately bought of Israel Ford, excepting Lyttle Thurgoes. To Mary Greengrass, daughter of John Greengrass late of Melford, besides the £50 bequeathed by her said father, 40<sup>s</sup> of my owne goods at the time of her marriage. To my sister Johan Ballard 40<sup>s</sup>, and 13<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup> & 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> respectively to her two children. To my godson, the son of my sister Ballard, 10<sup>s</sup> at 21. My *said* brother Thomas Chaplen. To Ballard's Boye now with me, lame, 20<sup>s</sup>. To my daughter Alice, at her marriage or 21, two good beasts, the bequest of her mother. Requests payment of the "debts, legacies, &c. dewe to any of the children or kinsfolk of my late predecessor, John Greengrass." To the poor of Melford, 40<sup>s</sup> per annum for ten years on the anniversary of my burial. To the poor of each parish in Sudbury, 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>. To the poor of Aekton 3<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup>, Foxherd 2<sup>s</sup>, Borley 2<sup>s</sup>, & Lyston 16<sup>d</sup>. To such poor people as my supervisor shall think fit, 10<sup>s</sup> to pray for me. To my daughter Alice, the messuages in Acton called Sackes & Himes. To my son William my grey

coulte which I bought at Wolpett Fayer. To my sister Jone Ballard, a tenement on Cokes Tye for life, afterwards to the poor of Melford for ever. Residewe equally between Edmund & William my sons, whom I appoint executors, & who are to occupy in common until Xmas next. Roger Martyn, supervisor, to whom 20<sup>s</sup>. Witnesses—Roger Martyn, Humfrey Rosebury, Thomas Large, Peter Patinson, William Payne, & William Greene, Edmund Chaplen. Proved January 25<sup>th</sup> 1577/8.

P.C.C. 3, Langley.

### Will of Edmund Chaplyn, 1618.

July 3<sup>rd</sup> 1618. Edmond Chaplyn of the Parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate, sicke. To my wife Ann, the manor of Linsey a<sup>ts</sup> Lillesey, for life. The tenement called Tibbies Drowch in the parishes of Semer, Whatfield & Nowton, now in the occupation of Robert Heyward, to be sold, also the messuage & farm called Barrett's in Hadleigh & Aldham, in the occupation of William Weaver. If Ann consent to the sale, then I give to her the farm where one Laughlyn now dwelleth & before him one Thomas Colman; if not, the said farm to be sold & the proceeds divided between my two daughters Ursula & Elizabeth, at 17 or marriage. The lease of my chambers at Grayes Inne shall be solde. To my wife the lease of my new dwelling house in Grubb St. My household stuffe to be divided into five parts, whereof my wife, & my children Edmund, William, Ursula & Elizabeth are to have one each. To Edmund, my son, the farm called Clarkes in Linsey, Kersey & Growton. To William, the farm called Barretts, but if sold, then Laughlyns. To my brothers-in-law Thomas Bryan & John Wincoll, whom I appoint my executors, £10 each, & 40<sup>s</sup> for a ring. To Augustine Rowe the younger my godson £6.13.4. My brother-in-law Augustine Rowe to be overseer of my will. Witnesses—Aug. Rowe, Edmond Harrison, William Palmer, George Clarke. Proved April 10<sup>th</sup> 1641.

P.C.C. 40, Evclyn.

### Will of Edmund Chaplin, 1618.

The sixte day of October, 1618, Edmunde Chaplin of Little Waldingfield, co. Suffolk. To be buried where I may die, or in Lindsey. To my grandchild Edmund, eldest son of my late son Edmund, the messuage called "Lyons" at Whatfield, now in the occupation of Robert Heyward, at the age of 25, & to him also 100 marks. To William Chaplin the son of Edmund £20 at 21. To Ursula & Elizabeth daughters of my son Edmund £40 apiece. To John Wincoll my grandchild £10 at the age of 14, & to Anne Wincoll my grandchild £20. To Awdrey Wincoll my daughter £6.13.4 to buy a gowne. To John & Audrey Wincoll, & to Thomas Brian & Martha Brian my daughter, a gold ring each, value 40<sup>s</sup>. To John Howe of Melford, my nephew & Judith his wife, a gold ring value 20<sup>s</sup>. To my very good friend Mr. Thomas Iles of Hammersmith, co. Middlesex, gent., a gold ring value 40<sup>s</sup>, desiring him of all kindness to be a good grandfather &c. to the children of Edmund Chaplin his son-in-law & his wife, Anne. To the poor of Waldingfield 40<sup>s</sup>. If buried in Lindsey, 40<sup>s</sup> to the poor there, if not, 20<sup>s</sup>. To Pernell Wilkinson, wife of Wilkinson the elder & to Widow Mallard, both of little Waldingfield, 5<sup>s</sup> each. All the remainder to Martha my wife whom I make executor, with John Wincoll & Thomas Brian my sons in law. Witnesses—George Wincoll, Francis Wincoll, Joseph Briant. Proved February 8<sup>th</sup> 1618/9 by John Wincoll & Thomas Brian, power reserved to Martha Chaplin, widow. Sentence for confirmation June 21<sup>st</sup> 1619.

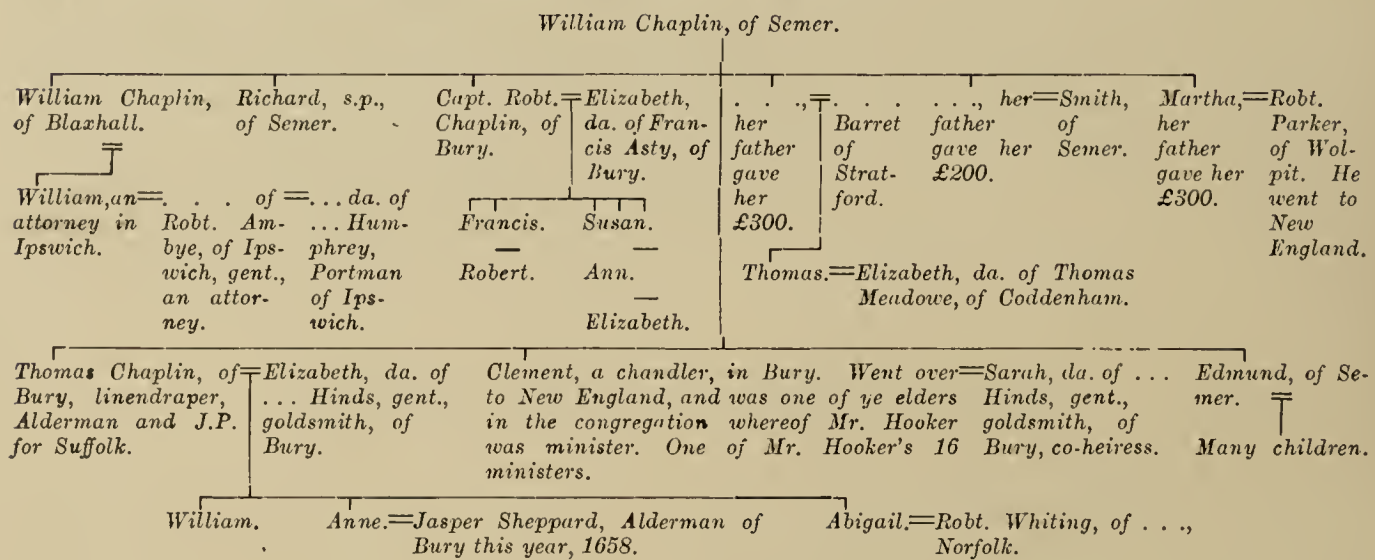
P.C.C. 40, Parker.

## Will of Anne Chaplyn, 1629.

January 26<sup>th</sup> 1629. Anne Chaplyn of Scamer, wydowe. To my kinsman James Clopton son of my brother Rysse Clopton £10 on marriage. To Suzan Stevens daughter of Bryant Stevens 50<sup>s</sup> at 21 or marriage. To Henric Stevens brother to Suzan 50<sup>s</sup> at 24. To Richard Stevens brother to Henry 50<sup>s</sup> at 21. To Anne Parke the daughter of Robert Parke 50<sup>s</sup> at 21 or marriage & if she do not survive then to my godson William Parke, brother to Anne. To William Smeth & Robert Smeth, the twoe sonnes of my said sonne-in-law Robert Smeth, 50<sup>s</sup> apiece at 21. Unto Fraunces Chaplyn & Robert Chaplyn, the twoe sons of my sonne-in-law Robert Chaplyn, 50<sup>s</sup> each at 21. To Judith Frost daughter unto my kinsman James Frost 20<sup>s</sup> at 24. To Anne Clopton daughter of my kinsman Fraunces Clopton. To the poor of Seamer 10<sup>s</sup>. To the poore of the town where I shall be buried 5<sup>s</sup>. Lastly to my sonne in lawe Richard Chaplyn my lease of a farme called Wallye lying in Paswicke (co. Essex). Richard Chaplyn, executor. The marke of the aforesaide Anne Chaplyn. Witnesses—John Browning, Steven Goymer (marke). Proved May 6<sup>th</sup> 1631.

Arch. Sudb. 9, Colman.

## Pedigree from Candler's MS., pp. 420, 421.



## Chancery Proceedings before 1714. Bridges, 407.

### Chaplyn v. Chaplyn.

Anne Chaplin, widow, relict of Richard Chapplin, late of Seamer, co. Suffolk, shews that Richard Chaplin, her late husband, being seized of certain copyhold & freehold lands in Seamer & Whatfield, surrendered the copyholds to the uses of his will, & three years afterwards made his will. Having no childe he gave to his wife for life his capital messuage called the Dayrie, where he lived, with the appurtenances in Seamer & Whatfield (excepting Chappelfield, of the yearly value of £5) & afterwards to William Chaplin, his elder brother's son. To Richard Chaplin, his nephew, brother to the said William, he gave Chappelfield, & £100. To his widow he gave £100 & goods in the parlor worth £60. He made William Chaplin, brother to Richard the younger, executor, & died leaving personal estate to the value of £500. Both William & Richard now deny

the existence of the will, & the latter alleges that on his marriage with Margaret, one of the daughters of Francis Asty, gent., Richard Chaplin, Senr., promised him £100 & on such pretended promise has arrested the petitioner & commenced an action against her in the Kings Bench as executor of her husband, to which she has pleaded "ne unquos executrix" (?). Her husband gave £50 to Richard Chaplin Junr., during his lifetime.

July 17, 1647. The answer of William Chaplin alleges that Anne has taken all the personal estate into her own hands & has been admitted tenant of the manor of Barrards in Whatfield.

---

### Will of Thomas Chaplin, 1655.

August 8<sup>th</sup> 1655. Thomas Chaplyn, citizen & clothworker of London. To Mary my loving wife £50. My executors to purchase an estate of £45 per annum to the use of my wife for life & after to Thomas & William Chaplyn sons of my brother Samuell Chaplin. To my brothers William, Clement, & Daniell (? *Samuel*) £100 apeece. The remainder to be divided among the children of my brother William. Executors—my wife & my brother, William Chaplyn. Witnesses—Francis Collman, Samuel Dale, John Raynolds. Proved Sept. 19<sup>th</sup> 1655 by William Chaplyn, Mary Chaplyn renouncing. P.C.C. 197, Aylett.

---

### Will of William Chaplin, 1654.

April 22<sup>nd</sup> 1654. William Chaplin of Hitcham, yeoman. To my eldest son William, land called Bloxall in Hitcham, worth £300 or better, in fulfillment of the Covenant made with my brother, Mr. Edmund Humfrey on the marriage of my said son William to his daughter. William to pay to John my son £50, to Clement my son £100, & to Samuel my son £100. To William my horsmill, with my best framed table. To Ann Kendale my daughter 20<sup>s</sup> for a ring, & the same to each daughter in law living at my decease, except the one to whom my wife shall give hers. To Richard my son, lands at Seamer & Whatfield called Chappellfeilde, Chappell land, or Chappell Pightells, & a picce of land late Edmund Chaplin's. To the said Richard 5<sup>s</sup> in money. To Samuel Chaplin my son the tenement called Stonnfeilde in Hitcham. To Katherine my wife the enjoyment of one-third of my freehold lands for life. To the poor of Hitcham 40<sup>s</sup>. Residue to Katherine my wife, whom I make executrix, being now about 65 years of age. Witnesses—William Evered, William Munnings. Proved March 2<sup>nd</sup> 1656. P.C.C. 94, Ruthen.

---

### Will of Clement Chaplin, 1656.

August 16<sup>th</sup> 1656. Clement Chaplaine of Thetford co. Norfolk, clarke, sicke. To Sarah my loving wife all my houses & lands lying & being in Harford & Weathersfeild in New England, also all my moveable goods chattels, debts or whatsoever is mine in right of law, or which I have or ought to have in New England, or which are now or shall happen to be upon the seas at the tyme of my death, also all my goods in England. I appoint my wife Sarah Chaplaine to be my executrix, & my loving brother Thomas Chaplaine of Bury St. Edmunds in Ould England & my kinsman Mr. William Clarke of Rocksbury in New England to be supervisors of my will. Witnesses, Elizabeth Garnham ; her mark, John Spinck. Proved Sept. 23<sup>rd</sup> 1656 by Sarah Chaplin.

P.C.C. 332, Berkeley.

### William Chaplyn, 1657.

July 22<sup>nd</sup> 1657. William Chaplyn of Barnarde Inne, gentleman. My executors to purchase out of the estate left to me by my brother Thomas Chaplyn, deceased, lands sufficient to bring in £45 per annum to the use of Mary, wife of the late Thomas Chaplyn, for life, & afterwards to the use of Thomas & William, two of the sons of Samuell Chaplyn, my brother. My executors to put out my son Richard to some trade or calling, & to make up to my daughters, Elizabeth, Susan and Ann such monies as my father Humphrey & my said brother Thomas have respectively given them to the amount of £200 each. To Richard Chaplyn all my lands in Seamer, Whatfield & Nedging at the age of 21, & the legacies left by my brother Thomas on condition that he permits my executors to take £200 worth of timber &c., &c., from off the said lands in case my estate falls short. My executors to sell a tenement in Bildeston. Whereas my wife was admitted to a tenement & certain lands in Elmsett upon the condition of paying £20 a year to Dennys Headley for life, &c., &c., & whereas I accepted the same for £100 as part of my wife's portion & have paid the £20 for 18 years, I desire her to surrender the same to my son, William & his heirs on condition that he gives an acquittance to my executors, I having spent £100 in putting him apprentice & £40 otherwise, which is far more than his share of my brother Thomas's will. To Richard the tenement called Bloxhall, in Hiteham. To the poor of Seamer 20<sup>s</sup>. Executors, my wife Elizabeth, & William Hamby, gent, my brother in law, to whom £5. Proved Dec. 1<sup>st</sup> 1657 by Elizabeth Chaplyn, power reserved to William Hamby. P.C.C. 476, Ruthen.

---

### Will of Edmund Chaplin, 1660.

June 29, 1660. Edmund Chaplin of Semer, yeoman. Barbary my wife shall enjoy her joyntures in Bulmer in Essex as settled, during her life & at her death I give the said lands, & others in Bulmer to William Chaplin, my eldest son. To Richard Chaplin my son, a meadow in Bildeston called Pond Meadow, two tenements, &c. To Edmund Chaplin my son a field called Boxteds in Whatfield, Carsy, &c., & my will is he shall pay 10<sup>s</sup> a year for his proportion of the Lord's rent. To Joseph my sonne, that other field, part of Boxteds, that lies next to Hadleigh & also a meadowe that is sown with oats, he paying 7<sup>s</sup> yearly for his proportion of the Lord's Rent. To Thomas my son all my land that lies in Caughton Common in Semer. To Anne my daughter £40. To Deborah my daughter a tenement in Bildeston wherein one Hogger & Widow Bumstead dwelleth, also a piece of land called Woodhouse Yard. To the aforesaid Anne £5 more. All the rest to Barbary, my wife. [No witnesses or probate clause, but proved in 1660.]

Arch. Sudb. Reg., 1660, fo. 66

---

### Will of John Chaplyn, 1665.

Oct. 30, 1665. John Chaplyn of the parish of St. Mildred in the Poultry, haberdasher of small wares. My estate to be divided into three parts, of which I give one part to my deere & loving wife Elizabeth, one part equally among my children living at my decease, & the remaining third also to my children. (Part containing the name of his nephew, Richard Chaplin, deleted).



My brother-in-law, Thomas Christie, Gent, executor, to whom £10. To the poore of Hitcham, co. Suffolk, where I received my first breath, 50<sup>s</sup>. Witnesses—Ivy Vicaridge, Simon Orlin. Probate granted on December 20<sup>th</sup> 1682, to Elizabeth Chaplin, widow & principal legatce of John Chaplin, formerly of the Parish of St. Mildred in the Poultry, but who died in the Parish of St. John the Evangelist, London, Thomas Christie renouncing. P.C.C. 146, Cottle.

---

### Will of Elizabeth Chaplin, 1693.

Sept. 19<sup>th</sup> 1693. Elizabeth Chaplin of Ipswich, widdow. Messuages, lands & hereditaments in Elmsett, Suffolk, to three Grandchildren, Ann, wife of Mr. Nicholas Phillips, John Russell & Richard Russell, upon trust to sell & satisfy mortgage & other debts. Mentions late deceased grandson Ralph Russell who by his will gave to the testatrix £30 out of his lands lying in Wickham. To the said John Russell lands, tenements & hereditaments, messuages & pastures in Boulge, Suffolk, or in any other towne or townes there near adjoining to which Testatrix was admitted in or about the year 1687 by virtue of the last will & testament of John Alldred, deceased. Grandchild Mary Poole living with Testatrix. Residue to granddaughter, Margaret Lelam. Proved January 24<sup>th</sup> 1693. Arch. Suff. Reg. 1693, 113, 467.

---

### Will of John Chaplin, 1699.

January 10<sup>th</sup> 1699. John Chaplin, purser on board the ship Panther, bound for Borneo. Mentions his brothers Thomas Chaplin and James Tooth; nephew, James Tooth; his sisters, Elizabeth Chaplin and Alice Tooth; Aunt Woodward; cousin, Henry Southose, &c., &c. Proved in 1701. P.C.C. 109, Dyer.

---

### Will of Richard Chaplin, 1716.

September 29<sup>th</sup> 1716. Richard Chaplin, citizen & Haberdasher of London. £10 to my servant Rachell Starkey. Remainder to my loving wife Mary, whom I appoint my executrix. Witnesses—Beadnell Ward, John Stisted, Thomas Davics. Proved July 30<sup>th</sup> 1717.

P.C.C. 131, Whitfield.

## Administration of Thomas Chaplin, 1719.

January 1719. Admōn of the goods of Thomas Chaplin, late of Bedford, granted to James Tooth, nephew, Elizabeth Chaplin, and Alike, wife of James Tooth. P.C.C. 1719.

## Will of Elizabeth Chaplin, 1724.

January 8<sup>th</sup> 1724. Elizabeth Chaplin, of Mickleham, co. Surrey, Spinster. To be buried in St. Paull's Chancell, in Bedford. My sister Alike Tooth, widow of James Tooth, Esq. My nephew James Booth. "All fee farm rents, &c., of my late brother, Mr. Thomas Chaplin." The messuages which I purchased at Mickleham. My nephew Richard Tooth (under 21), Mrs. Mary Withers, widow, my cousin, Mary Kidd, of Bedford, widow. James Tooth, sole exeecutor. Proved Mareh 3<sup>rd</sup> 1734. P.C.C. 46, Dueie.

## Monumental Enscriptions in Burstall Church, Suffolk.

(Arms of the Clothworkers' Company).

"Here resteth the Body of /Tho<sup>s</sup> Chaplyn of London /Clothworker who dyed /here Aug : 19 : 1655, aged 39 /yeres, leavinge Mary his /Wife without Issue : /And of /William Chaplyn /Gent., his eldest Brother / & Exeecutor who alsoe /dyed here Aug : 3 : 1657 /Aged 50 Yeres, leavinge 2 /Sonne & 3 Daughters /by Elizabeth his second Wife."

This inscription has now disappeared.

*Davy MSS., Addl. MSS. 19,104, 75 b.*

## Monumental Enscriptions in St. Stephen's Church, St. Alban's, Herts.

Without the Communion Rails on a marble tablet, against the South wall of the Chancel:—  
ARMS.—Ermine, on a chief indented Azure three gryphons' heads erased Or; for *Chaplin*.

"Near to this place lies the body of /William Chaplin of Seymour, /in the County of Suffolk, gent., who /departed this life November /the 11<sup>th</sup>, 1719 in the 53<sup>rd</sup> year of his /age. Also the body of John Pitt /son of Wentworth George Pitt & Katherine his wife, who departed /this life 26<sup>th</sup> of April 1726, aged four years seven months and two /days."

Also a stone upon the floor, with these arms:—

"A fess checky between 3 roundlets, for *Pitt*, impaling Ermine on a chief indented 3 gryphons heads erased," for *Chaplin*. CREST.—On a wreath, a stork, elose.

This is followed by an inscription to the memory of Joanna Pitt, wife of John Pitt, who died March 11, 1721-2, aged 61, and also to John Pitt, of Ashford, Somerset, aide-de-camp to the Duke of Marlborough, and Governor of the Bermudas, &c., &c., who died June 20<sup>th</sup> 1750, aged 89. On the same stone is an inscription to Mrs. Joanna Pitt, who died June 22, 1777, aged 79.

*Clutterbuck, History of Herts.*

### Will of William Chaplin, 1666.

July 30<sup>th</sup> 1666. William Chaplin of Chevington, co. Suffolk. To my son Thomas the copyhold land called Gelders Hill alias Whiteway Close in Chevington, lately purchased of John Siddall; also all that my messuage & tenement called by the name of the Colledge in Chevington wherein I now dwell, &c., &c., lying in Chevington & Chedburgh, after the decease of my wife. To my son William, all lands in Barrow lately purchased of Dr. Gibson Lucas, my executrix to receive the rents until William is 21. To my daughter Elizabeth £250, to my daughter Mary £200 & to my daughter Margaret £200, at their ages of 21 or marriage. To my wife all my household stuffe, &c. To the poore of Chevington 40<sup>s</sup>. To my loving friend Mr. Samuel Slater £3. My wife to be executor. Witnesses—Richard Tarry, Thomas Smith, mark, Mary How. Proved July 10<sup>th</sup> 1667. Arch. Sudb. Reg. 1667, fo. 207.

### Will of Thomas Chaplin, 1672.

April 24<sup>th</sup> 1672. Thomas Chaplin of Bury St. Edmund's, gent. being aged. To Thomas Chaplin my grandchild, the eldest sonne of my sonn William, deceased, all my messuage, tenements &c. at Wyverston, co. Suff., after the decease of Elizabeth my well beloved wife, also my house, orchard & meadow lying neare the Northgate in Bury St. Edmunds, also £50 at 21. To William Chaplin, my grandchild, the youngest son of my sonne William, deceased, all those my houses in the Cooke Rowe & Whiting Streete in Bury St. Edmunds which I bought of Robert Ignis, my father in law & Charles Candeler, after the decease of Elizabeth my wife. Whereas Robert Whiteing my son-in-lawe is bound to pay £5 a year to me for life, none of which is yet paid, my grandchild William Chaplin to have all benefit under it. To him also £50 at 21. To the three daughters of my son William, deceased £10 apiece. To the three children that my daughter Sparrow left, £10 apiece. Whereas there is a debt owing to me from Jeremy Houchin, late in New England, as soon as it is collected, £60 to be divided among the six children my daughter Shepherd left behind her. To Abigail Whiteing my daughter £5. To Mary Gurney my servant £40. All the rest to my wife Elizabeth, sole executrix. Witnesses—Ann Stannard, J. Stannard. Proved November 25<sup>th</sup> 1672. Arch. Sudb. Reg. 1672, fo. 349.

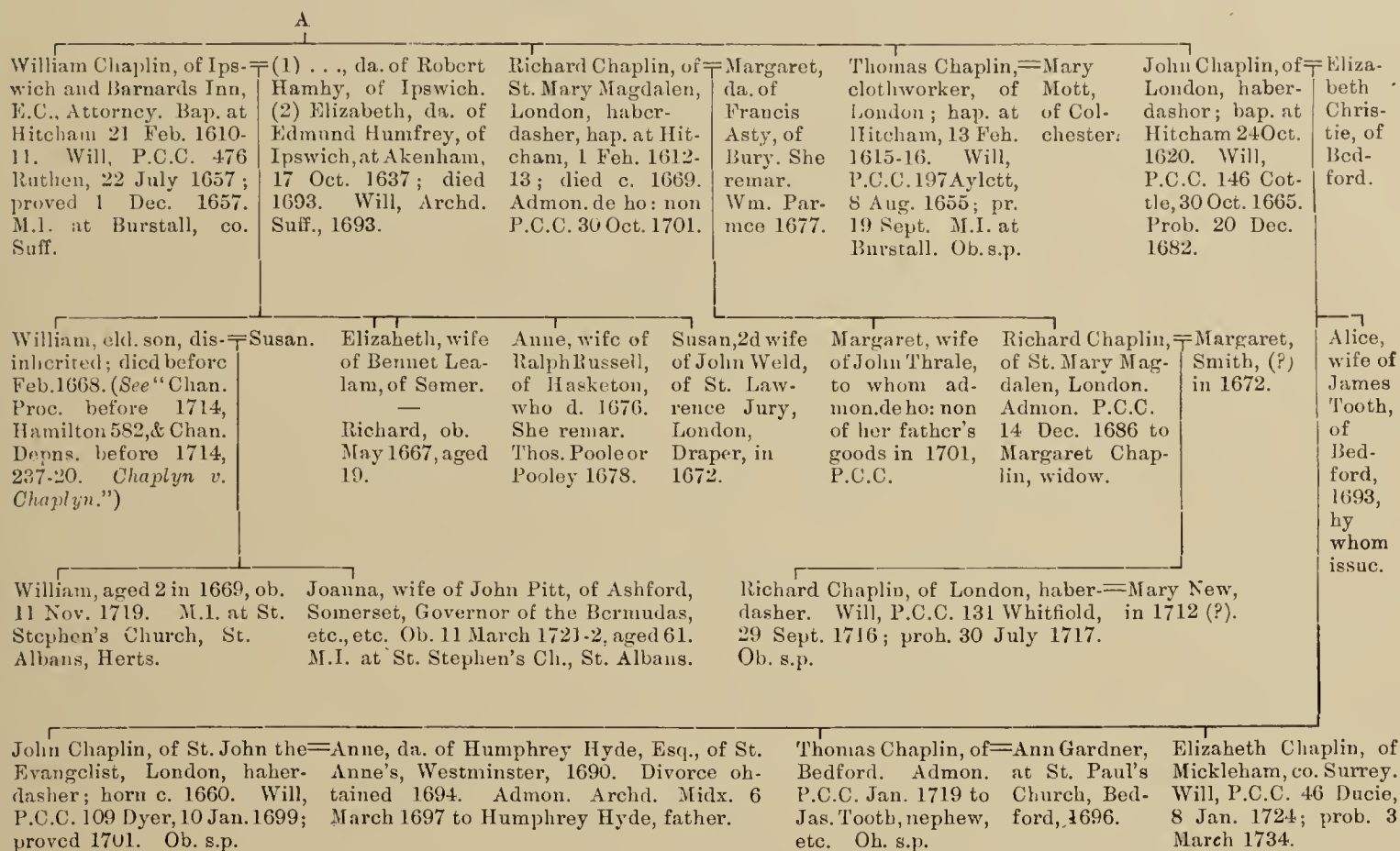
### Will of Thomas Chaplin, 1685.

Dec<sup>r</sup> 10, 1685. Thomas Chaplin of Chevington, co. Suffolk, gent. To Margaret, my wife, my messuage at Wyverston. To Thomas, son of my brother John Greene, land called Gelders Hill in Chevington. All the rest to my wife, who is to be executor. Witnesses—Samuel Oxborough, Edward Shawe, James Oxborough. Proved February 3<sup>rd</sup> 1685.

Arch. Sudb. Reg. 1685, fo. 198.

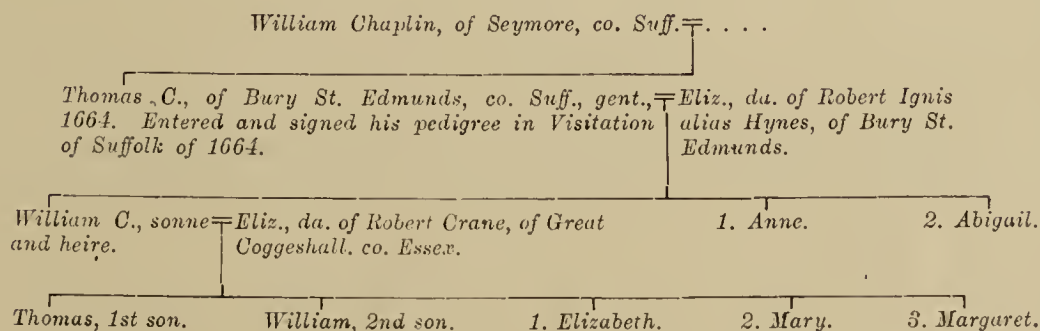
## Chaplin of Semer, &c.





## Pedigree, Visitation of Suffolk, 1664.

*Bysshe's Visitation of Suffolk (Heralds' College, D 22, 179 b). No Arms recorded.*



"Arms to Sr Edward Bysshe's Visitation of Suffolk.

(Heralds' College, D 21, ✠, p. 10.)

"Tho. Chaplin of Bury St. Edmunds."

No Arms or Crest given. Referred to London.

### Will of Elizabeth Chaplin, 1695

Dec. 3<sup>rd</sup> 1695. Elizabeth Chaplin, widow, of Chevington, co. Suffolk. To my daughter Margaret Underwood, wife of Robert Underwood of Chevington, all my personal estate to dispose of according to her discretion, she to be executrix. Witnesses—Robert Kempe, John Pratt, John Nonn. Proved Dec. 11<sup>th</sup> 1699. Arch. Sudb. Reg., 1699, fo. 412.

### Will of William Chaplin, 1713.

Nov<sup>r</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1713. William Chaplin of Bury St. Edmunds, gent. To be buried by my father & mother at Chevington. To Mary my wife, for life, my messuage called the Colledge, &c., in Chevington & Chedburgh, afterwards to my eldest son William & his heirs. To my daughter Elizabeth, an annuity of £20. To Mary, my wife, a messuage called Illgars, (purchased of William King & Mr. Bartholomew Paman) in Depden & Wiekhambrook, for life, afterwards to my youngest son John Chaplin & his heirs. To my daughter Elizabeth £10. To Mary my wife, lands called Barrow Willows &c. in Hargreave & Barrow, for life, & afterwards to my eldest daughter Frances Chaplin & her heirs. To Mary also my lands at Felsham called Fenns, for life, & afterwards to my daughter Mary & her heirs for ever & I request my wife at her decease to give to my daughter Alice a messuage called Fords at Coptford in Essex. My lands called Edwardstone Priory & other lands at Edwardstone, Great & Little Waldingfield & Milden, also messuages at Great Barton & Westley & lands at Chevington, co. Suffolk, & at Wilby & Eeeles in Norfolk to be sold by Mary, my wife, whom I appoint my sole executor. My son William to be supervisor of my will. Witnesses—John Mills, Robert Neareh, Thomas Eagle. Proved February 25<sup>th</sup> 1713.

Arch. Sudb. Reg., 1713, fo. 334.

### Will of William Chaplin, 1765.

Sept. 20<sup>th</sup> 1765. William Chaplin of Bury St. Edmund's, Gent. I give to Mary my loving & wellbeloved wife & her heirs & assigns for ever all my dwelling house in the Westgate Street, Bury St. Edmunds, with the stable opening into Fryers Lane, & other the outhouses, gardens & appurtenances thereto now in my own occupation, & all other real estate wherein I may have any interest or claim. I appoint the said Mary my wife sole executrix, to whom also I give all & whatsoever small personal effects I may leave at my decease, intending her sole legatee thereof. Witnesses—Robert Hayward, Honoria Hayward, Susan Bucke. Proved October 28<sup>th</sup> 1771.

Arch. Subd.

### Monument at Chevington.

“A monument near the Poreh in the Churchyard for W[illiam] Chaplin of Bury St. Edmunds, gent, died December 1713,” Coat of Arms:—Ermine, on a chief indented, three griffons' heads erased. CREST.—A griffon's head, erased.”

*Davy MSS. Addl. MS., 19,017.*

An engrossed pedigree in the possession of Mr. F. S. Chaplin has evidently been compiled from the following original letter, also belonging to him, supplemented by the register referred to hereafter:—

“Be it remembered that in the year 1650 and some time before William Chaplin, gent., lived at a house ealled Blocks-hall in ye parish of Hitcham in ye County of Suff. This W<sup>m</sup> had five brothers, viz.,

Robert, Thomas, Richard, Edm<sup>d</sup>, Clement.

Robert had issue—2 sons, viz., Robert & Francis; both lived & traded in London, ye latter was Lord Mayor of ye sd. City and then knighted—3 daughters vizt. Ann, Susan & Elizabeth; the two first died single, the last was married to Adamson by whom she had a son & a daughter.

Thomas who lived and dyed at Bury St Edm<sup>d</sup> & was twiee Alderman of ye said Burrough & once member of parliament for ye sd. Burrough had issue 2 sons vizt.

William who had issue	Thomas who died without issue.
&	William — had W <sup>m</sup> , Elizabeth, John, Mary
Clement had no issue.	& Margaret.

Thomas had also 3 daughters vizt.

Elizabeth	} married to	Sparrow.
Anne		Shepherd.
Abigal		Whiting.

Richard who had issue, Richard & others.

Edm<sup>d</sup> who had issue but not known to me.

Clement died without issue.

The said William Chaplin of Bloekshall afores<sup>d</sup> had five sons and one daughter vizt.

William, Richard, John, Clement, Samuel, & Elizabeth.

W<sup>m</sup> left issue & dyed at Seamer in Suff. Richard, John & Clement were all traders in London and some of them left issue. Samuel was a cap<sup>t</sup>. Elizabeth married to one Kendall by whom she had a son & one daughter.

Nov<sup>r</sup> ye 20<sup>th</sup> 1717.

Co: Chaplin.

I have above written sent y<sup>u</sup> a Seedule of ye pedigree of ye family of ye Chaplins so far as I am able and can remember. I do not pretend to set down ye names of ye Brothers according to their seniority for it is wholly unknown to me but that there were such brothers & brother's ehildren I am well assured for they have been known to me, execept Robert Chaplin first mentioned who was dead before I was borne. if you have drawn my bill give it to my man, I have ordered him to discharge it.

Yo<sup>r</sup> Serv<sup>t</sup> Jo. Sparrow.”

## Chaplin of Bury.

Thomas Chaplin, of Bury St. Edmunds, linen draper, bapt. Semer, 21 Oct. 1591; Alderman and J.P.; M.P. for Bury, 1658/9, and a member of the Suffolk Committee for the Trial of Scandalous Ministers. Will, Arch. Sudb., 349 Franklin, 24 April 1672; proved 25 Nov. 1672.

Elizabeth, da. and coh. of Robert Ighes *alias* Hynes, of Bury St. Edmunds, goldsmith.

William Chaplin, of the College, Chevington, mercer and Alderman of Bury St. Edmunds. Will, Archd. Sudb., 207 Edgar, 30 July 1666; proved 10 July 1667. Bur. at Chevington, 19 June 1667.

Elizabeth, da. of Robert Crane, of Coggeshall, Essex. Will, Archd. Sudb., 412 Coe, 3 Dec. 1695; pr. 11 Dec. 1699. Bur. at Chevington, 21 Oct. 1699.

Clement Chaplin.

Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Sparrow, of Reed, co. Suffolk.

Anne, wife of Jasper Shepherd, Alderman of Bury.

Abigail, wife of Robert Whiteing, of Ipswich. (Candler says *Norfolk*.)

Thomas Chaplin, of Chevington, gent. Will, Archd. Sudb., 198 Goodwyn, 10 Dec. 1685; proved 3 Feb. 1685-6. Bur. at Chevington, 16 Dec. 1685. Ob. s.p.

William Chaplin, of Bury, gent., attorney, steward of Manors of Knettishall and Hopton, 1708. Will, Archd. Sudb., 16 Nov. 1713; proved 25 Feb. 1713/4. Bur. at Chevington, 28 Dec. 1713.

Mary, da. of John Searlett, gent., of Colchester: died 17 April 1753; bur. at Nayland.

Margaret, bapt. Chevington, 10 Dec. 1663; wife of Robert Underwood, of Chevington, by whom issue.

Mary, bur. at Chevington, 18 May 1672, unmarried.

Elizabeth, wife of John Green, of Bury, Attorney-at-law, by whom issue.

William Chaplin, of Bury, attorney, bapt. Chevington, 25 June 1693; died 14 July 1771; bur. at Chevington.

Mary, da. of Richard Piper, of Ridgwell Hall, co. Essex, by Mary, his wife, da. of Henry Chaplin, of Ridgwell (*see p. 94*); mar. 22 Sep. 1720; ob. 1774; bur. at Ridgwell.

John Chaplin, of Sudbury, born 11 Oct. 1699; ob. 14 Aug. 1744; bur. Chevington, 20 Aug.

Francis, wife of William Holman, of Sudbury, co. Suff.; ob. 5 Aug. 1770; bur. at Halstead.

Elizabeth, unmarried.

Mary, wife of Thomas Fairfax, of London, gent.; died Aug. 1760, "of sudden dropping down speechless at once."

Alice, wife of Henry Sidey, of Dedham, co. Essex; ob. 1764; bur. at Nayland.

Thomas Scarlett, died in their youth.

Richard Chaplin, of Sudbury, wine merchant; ob. 6 April 1797, aged 75; bur. at Ridgwell. Will, P.C.C. 299 Exeter, 2 Sept. 1793; proved 8 May 1797.

Martha, da. of Thomas Ralling, of Clare, tanner, mar. at Writtle, co. Essex, in 1744; ob. 12 May 1764; bur. Sudbury.

William, bur. at Chevington, 16 May 1723.

Mary, born 1745; died 1765; bur. at Sudbury.

Richard, born 1746; died 1747. Clare.

Richard, born 23 Nov. 1747; died 1772; bur. at Clare.

Samuel Chaplin, of Watford, Herts, born 21 Jan. 1752; died 20 Dec. 1801; bur. at Ridgwell, 29 Dec.

William Chaplin, of Sudbury, born 30 April 1753; died 20 July 1829, s.p.; bur. at Ridgwell.

Elizabeth, da. of F. G. Smith, of Nayland, in 1803; died 31 Mar. 1829, aged 52; bur. at Ridgwell.

John Chaplin, of Braintree, born 5 June 1756; died 14 June 1828, aged 72; bur. at Ridgwell. Will, Com. Ct., Essex & Herts, 288 Bragg.

Ann, da. of Joseph Joscelyne, of Braintree, baker, 1785; bur. at Ridgwell, 19 April 1833, aged 71.

Martha, born 1749; died 15 Mar. 1750.

Da. died in fancy, 1787.

Richard Piper, born 1788; died 1797, aged 9; bur. at Braintree.

Samuel, born 1789; died 1793.

William Chaplin, of Great Town Farm, Ridgwell, born 1790; died 30 Sept. 1840; bur. at Ridgwell. Will, Com. Ct., Essex and Herts, 790 Brown.

Ann, eldest da. of William Patten, of Pebrmarsh, in 1818. She remar. Rich. Hutton, of Toppesfield Hall, & died 12 Dec. 1866, aged 66.

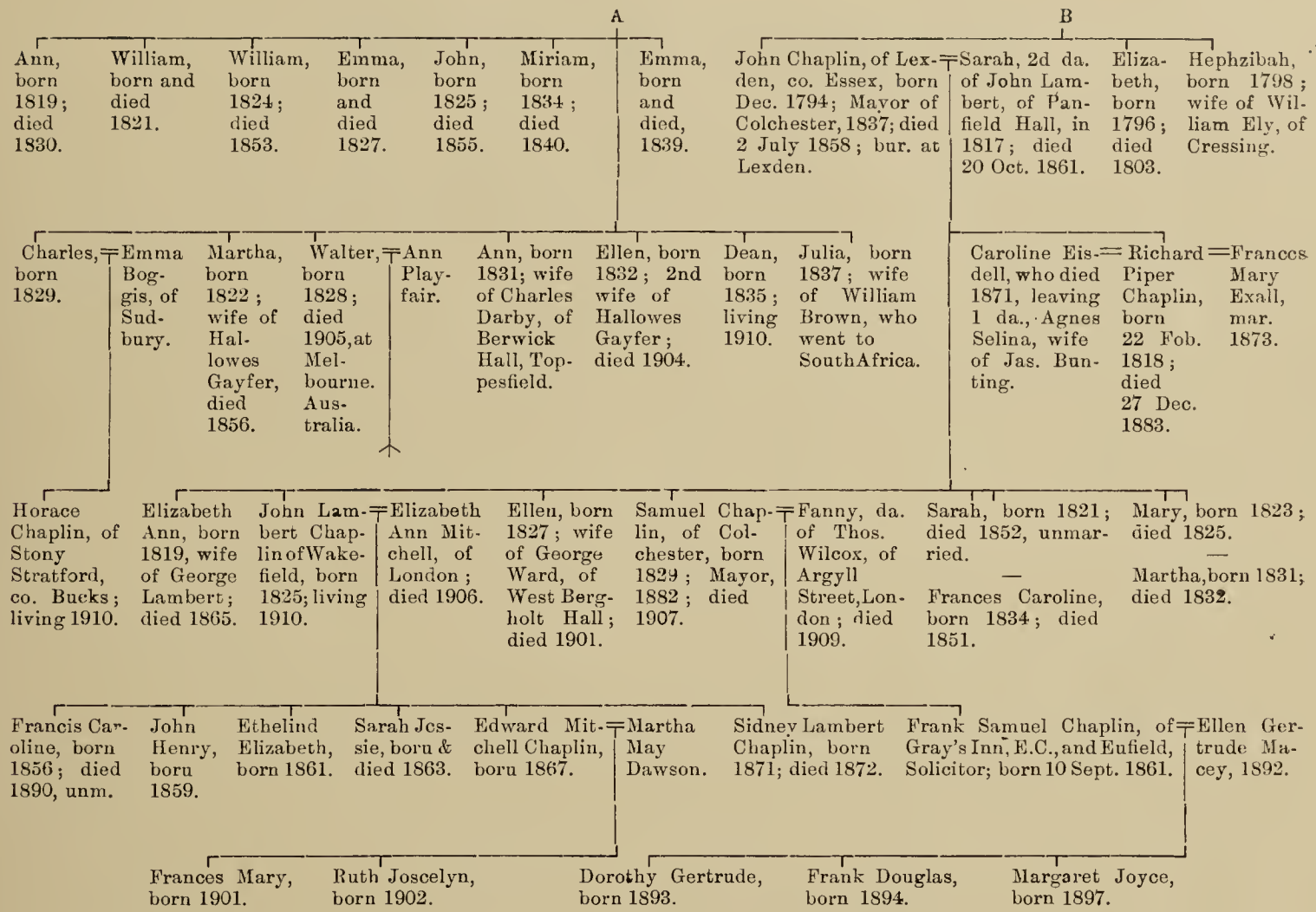
Mary, born 1793; wife of Robert Saeh, of Bradwell, Essex in 1815.

Anne, born 1791; wife of James Clements, of Panfield Hall, 1817; died 1819, leaving one da., Elizabeth.

A

B





The compilation of the pedigree on this page has been rendered an easy task by the existence of a family register book, commenced by Richard Chaplin, of Sudbury, in 1744, in which year also his house in St. Peter's Parish was set apart for the religious worship of Protestant Dissenters. It has been carefully kept up to the present day and contains many interesting entries, of which one only can be given here:—

“March 15<sup>th</sup> 1749 (50). Died my dear little girl Martha whom it pleased God to take away from us we trust to himself after an illness of about 3 months. She promised to be a child of sweet disposition but yet it pleased the Holy God to order it so that she had a very hard death, the fruits of original sin. She was 8 months old.”

The original is now in the possession of Mr. J. H. Chaplin, of Wakefield.

# Chaplin of Acton.

---

## Will of Clement Chaplin, 1617.

December 4<sup>th</sup> 1617. Clement Chaplyn of Seamer, yeoman. Has before given his household stuff to his children. Ellen Cayle (?) my daughter. Edmond my sonne. Martha Posford my goddaughter. Edward Cayle (?) my son-in-law. Edward, Margaret, John, Thomas, & Martha Cayle my grand children. Barbery Chaplin my grandchild (under 21). To the poor of Hitcham 20<sup>s</sup>. All the rest of my goods to Thomas Chaplin my son, whom I make executor. Witnesses—William Chaplin, John Bryant. Proved February 11<sup>th</sup> 1621. Arch. Sudb. Reg. 1621, fo. 338.

---

## Will of Thomas Chaplyn, 1645.

November 11<sup>th</sup> 1645. Thomas Chaplyn of Acton, yeoman. To Mary, my wellbeloved wife, in full satisfaction of her Thirds & dower, all my lands in Hitcham & Brettenham for life, then to Thomas Chaplyn my eldest son, he paying to Sarah my daughter £40. To Joane my daughter two peices of arable land, being parcel of lands late purchased of one Robert Day, lying in Buckshall. If she die without issue the said lands to be divided between Thamar & Sarah, my daughters. To William Chaplyn my son, a tenement & the remainder of the said lands at Buckshall, he paying to Thamar, my daughter, now wife of William Roberson £23, to Edmund Chaplyn my son £12 within four years & to Mary my wife a rent charge of 40<sup>s</sup>. To Martha my daughter, now wife of Thomas Chenery of Acton yeoman 1<sup>s</sup>. To Mary my daughter, now wife of John Bray 10<sup>s</sup>. To Grace my daughter, now wife of Nicholas Halls 1<sup>s</sup>, & to Thamar my daughter, wife of Wm. Roberson 1<sup>s</sup>. To Mary my wife a further rent charge of 40<sup>s</sup> payable by my son Edmund out of my personal estate. To Thomas my son a feather bedd with bolster. To Mary my wife, linnen, household stuffe, pewter, brasse, bedding, &c., she paying to Sarah £3. I will that Mary my wife shall have the parlor in the house wherein I now live & the little Buttery there, with free libtie at all times of ingress, egress & regress for as long as Edmund Chaplin my sonne shall live there. To the poor of Acton 20<sup>s</sup>. All else to William my son, sole executor. I desire Edmund Chaplyn of Preston St. Maries, & Bennett Posford of Lynzy my brother-in-lawe to be supprovisors to whom 3<sup>s</sup> each. Witnesses—Jeffery Fisher, marke, Oliver Haylocke. Proved May 9<sup>th</sup> 1649.

Arch. Sudb. Reg. 1649, fo. 175.

---

## Will of Priscilla Chaplin, 1680.

Nov. 14, 1680. Priscilla Chaplin of Acton, co. Suffolk, wife of Thomas Chaplin. My father, Edward Elliston, clerke, late of Acton, deceased, & Grace, my mother. Devise of 7 acres of land at Acton, known at Rookwoods, to various people, after the death of Thomas Chaplin, her husband, whom she appoints executor. Witnesses—John Alton (mark), William Parmenter (mark). Proved June 15<sup>th</sup> 1681. Arch. Sudb. Reg. 1681, Fo. 82.

### Will of Edmund Chaplin, 1725.

August 4<sup>th</sup> 1725. Edmund Chaplin of Flempton, co. Suff., Yeoman. To Mary Millington my daughter £40; to Judith Markall my daughter £20; to Annie Steel my daughter 5<sup>s</sup>. To all my grandchildren, except my grandson Steel, £5 apeece, & all the rest of my personal estate to William Chaplin my son, whom I appoint executor. I give all my lands in Flempton, Fornham St. Martin, Tostock, Lawshall, &c., to William Chaplin my son, until his son Edmund Chaplin shall be 22, but £5 per annum is to be paid by him to my granddaughter Elizabeth Millington & 1<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> per week to Grace Knock, my daughter, upon every Saturday morning. Witnesses—John Lewen, Abram Wetherell, Jo: Hayward. Proved at Bury November 22<sup>nd</sup> 1727.

Arch. Sudb. Reg. 1727, fo. 75.

### Will of Thomas Chaplin.

July 30<sup>th</sup> 1745. Thomas Chaplin, of Felsham, co. Suffolk, farmer. To Mary my wife £60. To my son Thomas when of age £50. My land at Hitcham & remainder of my personal estate to my son Thomas, & if he dies it shall be divided between my son John, my brother John, & my sister Sarah Head. Executors—Charles Turner & Thomas Balls of Felsham. Witnesses—Charles Turner, Isaac Christopher, Elizabeth — (her marke). Proved at Bury, 16<sup>th</sup> April, 1746.

Arch. Sudb. Reg. 1746, fo. 356.

### Chaplin of Acton.

Clement Chaplin, of Hitcham, co. Suff. Will, Arch. Sudb. 338 = Joan Firmen, at Long Melford. 9 Sept. 1571. Harrolde, 4 Dec. 1617; proved 11 Feb. 1621-2. Buried at Hitcham, 9 April 1614.

William, mentioned in will of his uncle, William Chaplin, 1575.	Thomas Chaplin, of Acton, co. Suff. Bapt. there 19 Jan. 1577-8. Will, Arch. Sudb. 175 Ashton, 11 Nov. 1645; proved 9 May 1649.	Mary.	Edmund, bapt. Acton, Jan. 1580-1.	Edmund, bapt. Hitcham, 4 Dec. 1586, lived at Preston, co. Suff. Arch. Sudb., 25 Nov. 1646, to widow.	= Sara.	Martha, wife of Benedict Posford, of Semer; mar. 13 Aug. 1611.	Ellen, wife of Edward Eagle.
---	--	-------	-----------------------------------	--	---------	--	------------------------------

Thomas Chaplin, of Acton, ob. s.p. Admon. Arch. Sudb., 19 Oct. 1688, to Edmund Chaplin, nephew and next of kin.	= Priscilla, da. of Rev. Edward Elliston, of Acton. Will, Arch. Sudb., 23 March 1611. 82 Underwood, 14 Nov. 1680; proved 15 June 1681.	Edmund, bapt. Hitcham, 23 March 1611.	Mary Clarkes, at Acton, 1 Nov. 1641.	William, bapt. Hitcham, 26 Oct. 1617.	Martha, bapt. Hitcham, 1614. Wife of Thomas Chinery of Acton, 1636.	Mary, bapt. Hitcham, 1615. Wife of John Bray.	Grace, bapt. Acton, 1621. Wife of Nicholas Halls.	Thamar, bapt. Acton, 1621. Wife of William Robert-son.	Joan, bapt. Acton, 2 Feb. 1623-4.	Sara, bapt. Acton, 8 Aug. 1628.
---	--	---------------------------------------	--------------------------------------	---------------------------------------	---	---	---	--	-----------------------------------	---------------------------------

Edmund Chaplin. Administrator to his uncle Thomas. } perhaps the same as { Edmund Chaplin, of Flempton, co. Suff. Will, Arch. Sudb., 75 Clagett, Pt. 5, 4 Aug. 1725; proved 22 Nov. 1727.

Mary, wife of . . . Millington.	Judith, wife of . . . Markall.	Annie, wife of . . . Steel.	Grace, wife of . . . Knock.	William Chaplin, . . . Edmund. under 22 in 1725.
---------------------------------	--------------------------------	-----------------------------	-----------------------------	--

# Chaplin of Lincolnshire.

---

## Armorial Bearings.

The following is a copy of the original grant made to Sir Francis Chaplyn in 1668:—

“A Grant of these Armes & Crest to Francis Chaplyn of London Clothworker, vizt. Ermine, on a chief indented Vert three griffons heads erased Or, & for his crest on a wreath of the colours a griffons head erased Or, gorged with a mural crown Vert, mantled Gules, doubled Argent. Habend to the said Francis Chaplyn & his Posterity with their due differences according to the Law of Armes.—Edward Bysshe, Clarencieux King of Armes. “6 Aug. 20 Car. II, 1668.”

*Heralds' College, Misc. Grants, V, pp. 241, 280.*

After Sir Francis' death in 1680, these arms were disallowed by an order of the Earl Marshal, dated 3 Nov., 1680, but on complaint being made to the King by John Chaplain, his son, an order, dated 24 March, 1688, was made confirming the patent of arms & re-registering the same in the College.

*Heralds' College, Grants, III, 195.*

A very full pedigree of the descendants of Sir Francis Chaplin is to be found at the Herald's College (*Norfolk*, vol. 14, 135) with arms and quarterings.

The arms were granted to Sir Francis Chaplin and his descendants only, but as will be seen from the monumental inscriptions here given they seem to have been adopted indiscriminately by his collateral relations, and even by those having no connection with his family at all.

---

## Will of Robert Chaplin, 1643.

April 3, 1643. Robert Chaplin of Bury St. Edmunds, woollendraper. To Elizabeth, my wife, my house at Shelland, with all the appurtenances, now in the occupation of Edmund Smyth, all moveable goods &c., & the house in Bury which I bought of John Maddy. My children to be brought up out of the proceeds, which are to be divided after her death among my children as she shall see fit. Elizabeth, sole executor. Thomas Chaplin my brother and Elizabeth his wife mentioned. Witnesses—Thomas Chaplin, Elizabeth Chaplin. Proved Feb. 16<sup>th</sup> 1643.

*Arch. Sudb. Reg. 1643, fo. 66.*

### Will of Sir Francis Chaplin, 1678.

December 19<sup>th</sup> 1678. Sir Francis Chaplin, knight, & one of the Aldermen of the City of London. My wife, Dame Anne Chaplin to be executor. My body to be buried in Creet Church, London, at the expense of £200. To my wife & unele Francis Asty & their heirs, my lands at Bradford, Wilts, in trust to sell the same & employ the proceeds in purchasing land to the value of £800 according to the settlement made upon the marriage of my son John Chaplin. To my wife my houses in Thames Street for life, afterwards to my youngest son Robert. To Anne my daughter £4,000 at 21 or marriage. To my second son Charles £2000 at 21 & lands in Jamaica. To Robert £1,000 at 21. To my sister Susan Chaplin all my lands in Suffolk for life, afterwards to my son Robert. To Anne, Charles, & Robert, half my lands in Nottinghamshire, the remainder to my son John. To the poor of St. Buttolph's, Billingsgate £10. To my mother Hutt £50 for mourning. To my brother Robert & sister Chaplin £25 each for mourning, to my sister Susan Chaplin £20 for the same; to my brother Hutt & his wife £20 and to my sister Hamby £50 likewise; to mine & her grandsonne £100; to my unkle & Aunt Asty £20 for mourning; to Richard Beekford, Esq. & his lady £20; to my eousin Robert Maguyresse £10; to my sister Adamson's two echildren £10 each; to Mr. Nicholas Martin & his wife £20 for mourning. Witnesses—Nic. Martin, W<sup>m</sup> Wainman, Anne Gregory, Sarai Charlton. Codicil dated June 4<sup>th</sup> 1679. I give £200 to Christ's Hospital to put out a clothworkers sun to aperentis every yeare. Proved July 5<sup>th</sup> 1680.

P.C.C. 193, Bath.

---

### Will of Dame Ann Chaplin, 1691.

May 26<sup>th</sup> 1691. Dame Ann Chaplin, widow & relict of Sir Francis Chaplin, late Alderman of London. My body to be buried in St. Catharine Cree Church at an expense not exceeding £100. To my son John Chaplin, £50 for mourning for himself & his echildren. To my son & daughter Shipman £50 for the same. To Stamford Hutt, £20 to make him apprentice. To my cousin Mounser my wearing cloaths. Remainder equally between my executors, my sons Robert & Charles. Witnesses—Ri: Pike, Ann Mussell, William Pargiter. Mem<sup>m</sup>. Whereas since the making of my within written will my cousin Mounser is married & gone from me, I design not that she should have my wearing cloaths but leave them to my executors to be at their disposal, & further for the abundant care & kindness I have received from my Lady Rouse since I have been in her family my will is that she should have my large diamond ring that hath five stones in it. May 1<sup>st</sup> 1692. Wittness—Jane Hickson. Proved May 14<sup>th</sup> 1692 by Robert Chaplin, power reserved to Charles Chaplin.

P.C.C. 82, Fane.

## Chaplin of Lincolnshire.

Robert Chaplin, of Bury St. Edmunds, woollen draper, a Captain in the Parliamentary Army. Bapt. Semer, 26 Sept. 1602. Will, Arch. Sudb., 66 Meadowe, 3 April 1643; proved 16 Feb. 1643-4.

Elizabeth, da. of Francis Asty, of Bury, at St. Mary's Church, Bury, 12 May 1627.

<p>Sir Francis Chaplin, knight, citizen and clothworker of London, Lord Mayor, 1668. Purveyor to the Parliamentary Army. Died at Berey Street, London, 27 June 1680; bur. at St. Catherine Cree Church. Will, P.C.C. 93 Bath, 19 Dec. 1678; proved 5 July 1680.</p>	<p>Anne, da. of Robert (or Daniel) Hunt of Essex. Will P.C.C. 82 Fane, 26 May 1691; proved 14 May 1692.</p>	<p>Robert Chaplin, of St. Swithen's Lane, London, merchant; after of Shobdon Court, co. Hereford. Will P.C.C. 4 Gee, 13 Nov. 1701; proved 1705, by principal creditors, exors. renouneing. Ob. s.p.</p>	<p>Anne, da. of Sir Thomas Tompkins, knt., of Mornington, co. Hereford, and widow of Roger Vaughan, of Moccas, co. Hereford. She died before 1701.</p>	<p>Susan, living 1678, died unmar.</p>	<p>Ann, died unmar.</p>	<p>Elizabeth, wife of Caesar Adamson, of Bury, surgeon, by whom issue. She died 25 Feb. 1674.</p>
---	---	---	--	--	-------------------------	---

<p>Elizabeth, da. and heiress of Sir John Hamby, of Tathwell, Lincs., and Lamberhurst, Kent, in 1678. Admon. P.C.C. 16 March 1691, to husband.</p>	<p>John Chaplin, of Tathwell, Lincs. Bur. 1657.</p>	<p>Frances, da. of Thos. Archer, of Umberlade, co. Warwick, and widow of Sir Francis Rous, of Rous Lench. Mar. 3 Feb. 1691/2. Will P.C.C. 114 Browning, 1719.</p>	<p>Charles Chaplin, of Jamaica, unmar.</p>	<p>Sir Robert Chaplin, Bart. (created 19 Sept. 1715), a Director of the South Sea Company; M.P. for Grimsby; expelled the House of Commons, 28 Jan. 1720. Died 1 July 1728. Admon. P.C.C., Feb. 1729.</p>	<p>. . . da. of Har- rington, of Louth (Le Neve).</p>	<p>Isabel, (or Elizabeth), died young.</p>	<p>Anne, the wife of John Shipman, of (Nottingham and) London, merchant.</p>
--	---	---	--	---	---	--	--

<p>Ann, da. of Thorold (see P.R.O. Chan. Proc. 1714-58, 253 Sewell, <i>Chaplin v. Neate</i>).</p>	<p>Porter Chaplin, of Tathwell. Bur. there 27 July 1719. Will P.C.C. 46 Buckingham, 1721.</p>	<p>Aun, 2d wife, da. and heiress of Richard Sherwin, of London, merchant. Bur. at Harmston, 8 Aug. 1728. Will P.C.C. 285, Brooke.</p>	<p>Francis, died 1720, unmar.</p>	<p>John, said to have lived in Jamaica.</p>	<p>Thomas Chaplin, of Blankney, Lincs. Died 1748. Will P.C.C. 7 Strahan. For descendants see Burke.</p>	<p>Anne, the wife of Thomas Archer of Tamworth, co. Warwick.</p>
---	---	---	-----------------------------------	---	---	--

<p>Sir John Chaplin, Bart., succeeded to his uncles baronetcy by special remainder. Died 23 May 1730, aged 19. Will P.C.C. 301 Aubcr.</p>	<p>[Anno?] da. of William Morris, of Fernham, Berks (mar. 26 March 1730).</p>	<p>Frances, bapt. at Alford, 4 Oct. 1712. Wife of Charles Fitzwilliam, of Caister.</p>	<p>Anne, wife of William Vavasor, of York.</p>	<p>Elizabeth, bur. at Welton, 1750. Admon. P.C.C. March 1751.</p>	<p>1, Edward Ayscough, of Louth, and 2, in 1740, Rev. John Sidwell, Rector of Welton.</p>
---	---	--	--	---	---

Anne, da. and sole heiress, born 4 Jan. 1731/2, wife of Arthur Gregory, of Styvechale, co. Warwick.



